

THE
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL
AND
GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE

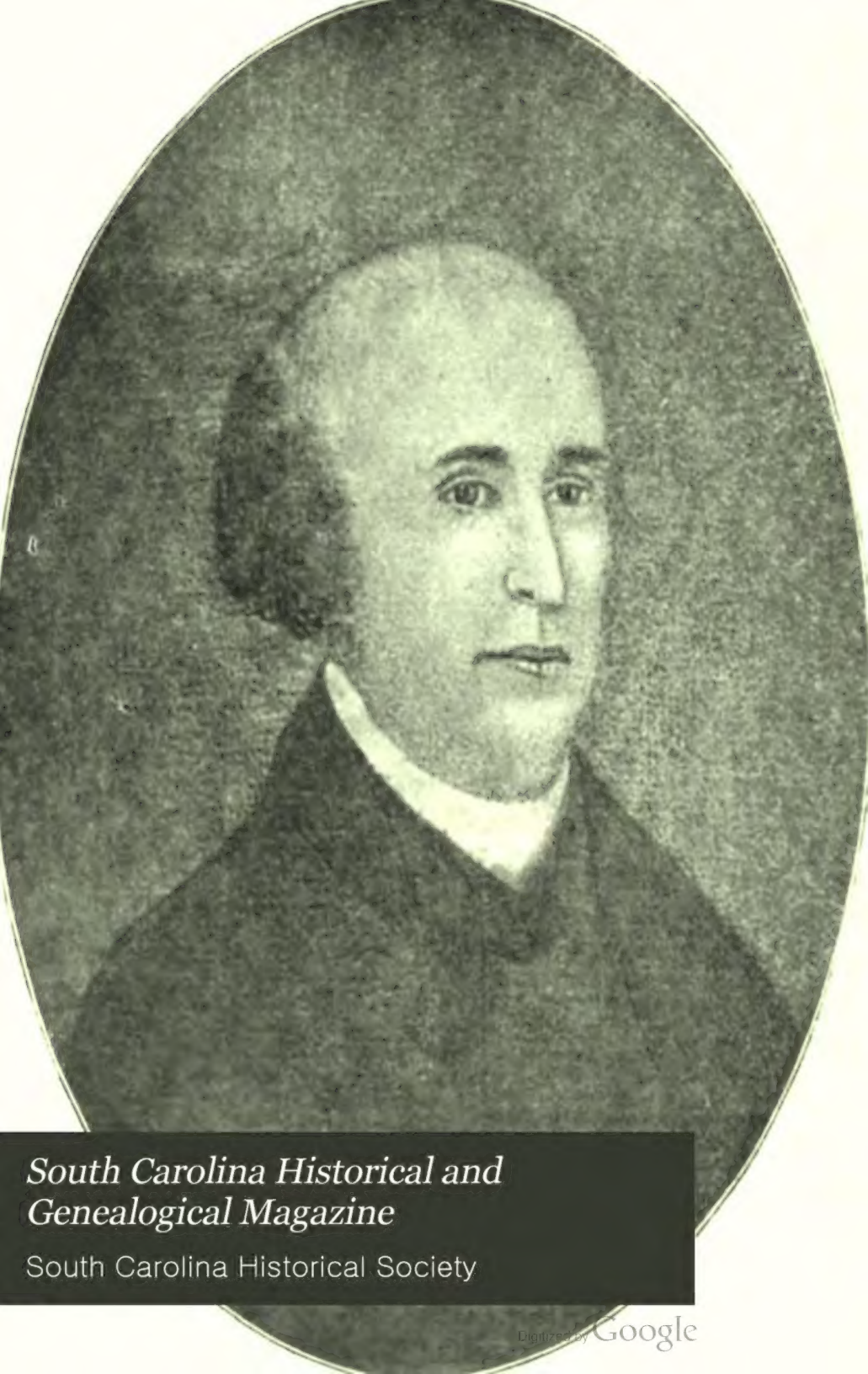
PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY
CHARLESTON, S. C.

EDITED BY
A. S. SALLEY, JR.,
SECRETARY AND TREASURER OF THE SOCIETY.

VOLUME III.



Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1902.



*South Carolina Historical and
Genealogical Magazine*

South Carolina Historical Society

OFFICERS
OF THE
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

President,

GEN. EDWARD MCCREADY.

1st Vice-President,

HON. JOSEPH W. BARNWELL.

2nd Vice-President,

COL. ZIMMERMAN DAVIS.

3rd Vice-President,

HENRY A. M. SMITH, Esq.

4th Vice-President,

HON. F. H. WESTON.

Secretary and Treasurer and Librarian,

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

Curators :

LANGDON CHEVES,

D. E. HUGER SMITH,

S. PRIOLEAU RAVENEL,

THEODORE D. JERVEY,

CHARLES W. KOLLOCK, M. D.,

REV. C. S. VEDDER, D. D.,

REV. JOHN JOHNSON, D. D.,

REV. ROBERT WILSON, D. D.,

YATES SNOWDEN.

Board of Managers,

ALL OF THE FOREGOING OFFICERS.

Publication Committee,

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL,

HENRY A. M. SMITH,

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

THE
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL
AND
GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE



F
266
.855
v. 3 - 4
1902-03

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY
CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. III—NO. 1. JANUARY, 1902.

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1902.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL, HENRY A. M. SMITH,
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

CONTENTS

Papers of the First Council of Safety.....	3
Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens.....	16
Daniel Trezevant, Huguenot, and some of his De- scendants.....	24
Notes and Queries.....	56
Publications Received.....	59
The South Carolina Historical Society.....	67
Necrology.....	68

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is \$3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,
CHARLESTON, S. C.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. III.

JANUARY, 1902.

No. 1.

PAPERS OF THE FIRST COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH CAROLINA, JUNE-NOVEMBER, 1775.

[Continued from the October number.]

[103.]

[RETURN OF CAPT. EZEKIEL POLK'S CO. OF RANGERS.]

A return of the Officers noncommissioned officers and Privates of the Company of Rangers Commanded by Col^o William Thompson Esq^r from 18th day of June to the 7th day of October 1775 ⁹⁸

⁹⁸ It will be remembered that when the Provincial Congress of South Carolina elected officers for the regiment of Rangers in June 1775 Ezekiel Polk was elected one of the captains and Samuel Watson one of the lieutenants. They were both commissioned by the Council of Safety on June 18th. Captain Polk recruited a company and joined Major Mayson's camp at Ninety Six on Sunday, July 23, 1775 (Vol. I. of this mag., p. 68). He remained in camp just a week, and on Saturday, July 29th, marched out of it, sent his men to their homes and wrote Major Mayson a letter announcing that he had quit the service (Vol. I, p. 70). For this he was dismissed from the service, but he explained his conduct satisfactorily to Wm. Henry Drayton, special representative of the Council of Safety, and was reinstated by the Council to the command of his company independently of the 8d Regiment (Rangers), but under the command of Col. Thomson (Vol. I, p. 103). This is the first return of the company.

			£	S	D
7th July 1775	Ezeiel Polk. Capt. — 111 Days @ 70/	92 Days	8 88	00	00
11 July „75.	Samuel Watson Ft. Lieutt 111 Days @ 45/	92 Days	244	10	—
7th July „75.	William Polk Sd Do 92 Days @ 45/	92 Days	207	—	—
	Thomas Alexander Serjt 92 Days @ £25 1/2 r ma	92 Days	75	—	—
	Jonathan Fitchet Do 88 Days @ £25 1/2 r M	88 Days	71	18	4
	Alex Stuart Drummer 92 Days @ £20 1/2 N	92 Days	60	—	—
Privates					
7th July „75	Jonathan Potts	92 Days	60	—	—
7th July „75	Samuel Wilkon	92 Days	60	—	—
Do —	Robert Adams	92 Days	60	—	—
Do —	William Alex	92 Days	60	—	—
8th July „75	James Brown	91 Days	59	6	8
10 July „75	James Hawthorn	90 Days	58	18	4
10 July „75	John Cancillor	90 Days	58	18	4
10th July „75	Benjamin Rowan	90 Days	58	13	4
11th July „75	John James	89 Days	58	—	—
Do —	James Nickels	89 Days	58	—	—
Do —	Josiah Porter	89 Days	58	—	—
Do —	John Caruth	89 Days	58	—	—
Do —	James Barron	89 Days	58	—	—
Do —	Daniel Shaw	89 Days	58	—	—
Do —	John Knox	89 Days	58	—	—
Do —	John Miller	89 Days	58	—	—
Do —	Thomas Clemens	89 Days	58	—	—
19th July „75	Samuel Callwell	88 Days	57	6	8
Do —	Alex Adams	88 Days	57	6	8
Do —	David Calhoun	88 Days	57	6	3
Do —	Benja Brown	88 Days	57	6	8
Do —	William Bidley	88 Days	57	6	8

12th July	75	George Adams	88 Days	@ £30 3/4 M.	57	6	8
15th July	75	John Gordon	85 Day	@ £30 3/4 M.	55	6	8
17 July	75	Charles Patrick	88 Days	@ £30 3/4 M.	54		
18 July	75	James Crawford	88 Days	@ £30 3/4 M.	53	6	8
Do	—	Alexr Campbell	82 Days	@ £30 3/4 M.	53	6	8
		those men have Received £50 Each, & if the officer, with whom they were Chosen to keep them, upon letting me know, I can list 3 in their Room—					
Do		Robert McCleary	82 Days	@ £30 3/4 M.	53	6	8
31st Augt.	75	Isaac Horner	47 Days	@ £30 3/4 M.	81	6	8
31st Augt	75	Alexr Nickels	47 Days	@ £30 3/4 M.	81	6	8

South Carolina

Capt. Ezekiel Polk came before me & declared upon oath that the above return of the officers & privates is Just & true—

Ezekiel Polk

Sworn before me this }
9th of October 1775.
Tho : Charlton

Endorsed: Return of Capt.

Polk's Company

brought in to Council

of Safety by Mr

Kershaw 14 Octob 1775.

99 James Crawford had been reënlisted or transferred to Capt. Charles Heatly's Company, 3d. Regt., or Rangers. (See Vol. I., p. 295.)

[104.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO CAPT. ARNOLDUS VANDER HORST.]

Sir.

I am ordered to inclose & return you the Account which was laid before the Council of Safety this Morning upon which is a Bill, on the Colony Treasurers payable to your order for £86.3.9 for provisions &c made use of by your Company in the late service at Haddrel's point—the Council observe that your Company have relinquished a further claim which they had upon the public for £203.0.3—& have ordered me to return you thanks & to request you to return their thanks to your Officers & Men. I am &c

16 Octob 1775

Capt Arnold^s Vanderhorst

Christ Church

Endorsed: Copy 16th Octob^r 1775

Capt Vanderhorst

[105.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO COL. WM. MOULTRIE.]

Sir—

I am ordered by the Council of Safety to desire you will immediately order an enquiry to be made how many Seamen are enlisted in the Regiments of Foot, & to make a return of the names & numbers of the whole to Morrow. & to enquire of such Seamen if they are willing to change the service by acting on board the Colony Schooners where their pay will be considerably advanced— I am

Sir

Charles Town

Your most obedient

19th October 1775.

& most hum Servt

Colonel Moultrie.

Endorsed: Copy 19th Octob^r 1775To Coll^o Moultrie

[106.]

[GEORGE GALPHIN TO THE COUNCIL OF SAFETY.]

Addressed: To
 The Hon^{bl} Council of Safty
 Ch : Town

Gent^m

I belive I mentin^d by the Express the other Day that m^r Rae my nevey & son was gon up to the Creeks with the amnison & a talk from the gent^m of the Committe in Savannah & a talke from my self the ancer to them is In Close^d m^r tatte give out a talke from S^r James Wright & Cap^t Stuart the same Day thire ancer is Likeway In Close^d about half the uper Town^s is in the Interest of west floarada & has youse^d all thire Interest to bringe the rest of the nattion to thire way of thinking but they Could^d not preswade them to it nor it will not be in there power to Do it in Case they are sepley^d from hear as usall they are all at home & very unEasey for want of amnison to go out a hunting as this is the month they go out for there winter's hunt they Disiere that this talk may be sent to the belove^d men of Ch : Town & Georgia & for me to send up there ancer Emedeatly Let it be good or bad if the gent^m of the Committe in Savvanna wood but Let part of the good^s & amnison know on Savvanna beloning to the merch^{ts} hear Come up that Everye trader might have 2 horse Load of amnison to Carey up know it wood satisfy them tho it is not more than half what they uselly Carey wee have Lost half the uper Town^s allred^d & if they had been supply^d as usall wee should not Lost one Town of them but they have sent there trade to pensacollo & they have brought up plenty of amnison for them holms¹⁰⁰ had anuff a Do to stope severele of the trader that Deale Down hear from going to pencacollo for good^s and amnison

¹⁰⁰ David Holmes. (See Vol. I. p. 124.)

& in Case there is no amnison goe to them till the Commis-
sinor^s meet^s at Salsberry¹⁰¹ & has finssh^t there bissness there
the seson for hunting will be over & there will be no passey-
fying them & they will say all the talk we have sent them is
nothing but Ly^s for they ware tol^d there wood be nothing but
Lying talk^s sent them from these two provences one of the
heed men tol^d holms that m^r tatte¹⁰² give out a talke some
time ago to the Indian^s & tol^d them they ware not to belive
any talke but what Came from Cap^t Stuart or the governo^r
if any man brought any other talk^s there he wood
send^d them in Irions near the great watter holms Chaleng^d tatte
with it in the square before ail the Indian^s he Deny^d it, the
fellow got up that tol^d holms & he tol^d tatte he was a Lyer
he Did say say so & florish^t his hatchet a bout that holms
had a nuff a Do to passefy him as Long as m^r Rae & holms
was in the nattion m^r tatte gave out no ba^d talk^s I no if the
gent^l of the Committee ha^d a fue Line^s from you
they wood send^d the amnison up Emedeatly I have wrote
them as pressing as I Can but for fear they shoul^d
not send^d it if you wood be kinde a nuff to InClose
me a Letter for them I wood send^d it from hear to them
I will forfeit my Live^s to Keep the Lower Creek^s peasa-
ble if they are Suply^d & the will keep the uper Creek^s peasa-
ble there is some of the heed men of the Lower Town^s to be
at my hous by the Last of the month it will be verely nnLuckey
if I shoul^d be gon before they Come Down they sent me word
by holms that I might Depend^d upon there being Down it wase
tol^d in the Creek^s that the govern^r of penesacollo & Cap^t Stuart
was going to send^d amnison throw the Creek^s to the Cherek^s I
have wrote the Creek^s & tol^d some of the heed^d men that was
hear, as sone as the good^s & amnison Came in it wood be
sent to them they have been tol^d the good^s is Come in there
will be no puting them of any Longer if they finde we tell
them Ly^s they will not belive a talke that is sent them what

¹⁰¹ See letter of Henry Laurens, dated Sept. 29, 1775, to the Georgia Council of Safety, Vol. II., p. 24.

¹⁰² Tate.

is the youse of Commissinor^s if it is not in there power to have the Indian^s Seply^d all the talk^s they Can give them will be of no youse D holms write^s you by this Expres^s plase pay the Express 20£ Carriing

I am Gent^m your most Obe^d
 humbele Servent George Galphin
 O^br 15 1775

P: S it was say^d in the Creek^s that m^r Ch: Stuart with 50 men was sone to be there the Reson the Indian^s menttion^t the Diferent Contery people in there talk^s they ware tol^d the Irish & the american^s had Joined^d againest the Englus^s & Scoth

Endorsed: Gēo Galphin, 15 Octo.
 1775—Received & Read
 in Council the 21st
 Answered as within
 the 22^d —

[107.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO GEORGE GALPHIN ¹⁰⁸.]

Charles Town 22^d Octobr. 1775—

Sir—

We thank you for your favour of the 15th Ins^t which together with the Sundry Talks & Letters said to have accompanied it, came safe to hand yesterday & we immediately took the subject matter under our consideration.—

It appears from your opinion, from M^r Holmes's intelligence & from the politick Indian Talks, that we have no other means for keeping our Indian Allies in peace & friendship with us but that of supplying them with Ammunition Cloth- ing &c as usual, we therefore cannot withhold our assent that such Goods should be sent among them, & we shall

¹⁰⁸ This copy of Henry Laurens's answer to Galphin was written on the inside of the wrapping sheet of Galphin's letter to the Council of Safety. (See the endorsement to that letter.)

impart our sentiments on this head by Tuesday's Post to the Council of Safety at Savanna, we apprehend, our Letter by Post will sooner reach their hands than if it went through yours—you will nevertheless write to them if you see it necessary.—

We think it of great moment that you should have a personal interview with those Indians expected the latter end of this month at your House & therefore recommend, to delay your intended journey to Salisbury even to the 5th or 6th November if they do not arrive sooner; it will be very proper that those Indians should be well informed of the appointment of Commissioners for the sole purpose of conducting the Trade with them, & of the several departments of Commissioners, as well as by what authority appointed—the novelty & dignity of this grand plan will excite their curiosity, strike them with awe & tend to confirm their resolutions to remain neuter at least till they shall learn & see the effects of the new arrangement; if you find it necessary to remain at home so long as the 5th or 6th November you may apprize M^r. Wilkinson of the case he may go on before you & if we compute the distance truly you will have time enough to join your Colleagues on the 12th or a day sooner, & perhaps be as early for business as any of them—the first day is, generally in all new Assemblies, spent in establishing preliminary rules & modes for proceeding—but we wish that at least one of the Commissioners nominated for his Colony should be at Salisbury on the very day appointed for meeting.

We have paid the Messenger who brought your Letter Twenty Pounds.

By order of the Council of Safety
George Galphin Esquire—

[108.]

[CAPT. ROBERT GOODWYN'S PAY BILLS.]

A Return to the paymaster of the Officers Non Commissioned officers & privates of the Second Company of Rangers Com-

manded by Col^o William Thomson from 1 day of August to the 20th of Sep^r 1775——

Cap ^{tn} —Robert Goodwyn	— 51 days at 70 ^s / ..	£178-10-0
1 Leut ^t —David Hopkins	51 . D ^{to} ... 45 / ..	114- 0—
2 Leut ^t —William Mitchell	D ^{to} 45 / ..	114-——
Searj ^{ts} Merry M ^o Gwyer.....	D ^{to}	41-13-4
John Johnes.....	D ^{to}	41-13-4
Drumer. Henry frits	D ^{to} @20/p ^r Month	33- 6 8
1 Will ^m fust ¹⁰⁴	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
2 Thomas Millar	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
3 James Randolph.....	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
4 John Gibson... ..	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
5 James Anderson.....	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
6 Benjamin Hodge	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
7 William partridge	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
8 Henry Wyley.....	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
9 William Lassater	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
10 Briant Addams.....	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
11 John Sneling	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
12 Elijah peters.....	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
13 Lewis Broadway.....	D ^{to}	33- 6 8
14 Lewis Coon... ..	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
15 Jesse killingsworth.....	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
16 Hix Chappell.	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
17 Gilbert Gibson.....	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
18 John Tapley	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
19 Charles Dever.....	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
20 Gilbert Gibson Con ^s 105 .	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
21 Joseph Wells	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
22 Gunrod ¹⁰⁶ Coon	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
23 Gardner Williams.....	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
24 William Lee.....	D ^{to}	33- 6-8
25 Burwell Fust ¹⁰⁴	D ^{to} ..	33- 6-8

¹⁰⁴ Foust. (See Vol. II., p. 180.)

¹⁰⁵ Gilbert Gibson, of the Congarees. The other Gilbert Gibson was probably from Orangeburgh.

¹⁰⁶ Conrad Kuhn.

26 Benjamin Gibson.....	D ^{to} ..	33- 6-8
27 John Jackson.....	D ^{to} ..	33- 6-8
28 William Winingham....	D ^{to} ..	33- 6-8
29 Solomon peters.....	D ^{to} ..	33- 6-8
30 William Hubbar ¹⁰⁷	D ^{to} ..	33- 6-8

£1523.3.4

Cap^t Robert Goodwynn Makoth Oath that this is a just & True Return to the pay Master of the Officers Noncommis- sion Officers & privates in his Company

Robert Goodwyn

Certif^d & sworn to Before me the 20th Oct 1775

R Winn J. P.

A Return to the paymaster, of the Officers Non-commissioned officers And privates of the Second Company of Rangers Commanded by Col^l William Thomson from the twentieth of September to the Twentieth of October 1775

Cap ^{tn} ...	Robert Goodwyn 30 days.	@70 ^s / p ^r day ..	£105- 0-0
1 Leu ^t ..	David Hopkins 30 days @.	45/ p ^r day ..	067-10-0
2 Leu ^t ..	William Mitchell	D ^{to} ..	067-10-0
Searj ^{ts} ..	Merry M ^r Gwyer.....	D ^{to} ..	025- 0-0
	John Johnes.....	D ^{to} ..	25- 0-0
Drumer.	Henry Frits	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0
	1 William Fust	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0
	2 Thomas Millar	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0
	3 James Randolph..	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0
	4 John Gibson.....	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0
	5 James Anderson.....	D ^{to} ..	20- 0 0
	6 Benjamin Hodge.....	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0
	7 William partridge.....	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0
	8 Henry Wyley	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0
	9 William Lassater.....	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0
	10 Briant Addams.....	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0
	11 John Sneling.....	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0
	12 Elijah peters.....	D ^{to} ..	20- 0-0

¹⁰⁷ Hubbard. (See Vol. II. p. 180.)

13	Lewis Broadway.....	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
14	Lewis Coon.....	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
15	Jesse killingsworth. .	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
16	Hix Chappell.....	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
17	Gilberd Gibson.....	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
18	John Tapley.....	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
19	Charles Dever.	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
20	Gilberd Gibson Con ^s ..	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
21	Joseph wells	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
22	Gunrod Coon	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
23	Gardner williams.....	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
24	William Lee.....	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
25	Burwell Fnst.....	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
26	Benjamin Gibson	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
27	John Jackson.....	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
28	William Winingham..	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
29	Solomon peters.....	D ^{to}	20- 0-0
30	William Hubbard....	D ^{to}	20- 0-0

£910 , , ,

Cap^t Robert Goodwin Maketh Oath that the above is a just
& True Return of the Officers non Commission Officers &
privates

Sworn to Before me the 20th October 1775 Robert Goodwyn
Rich^d Winn J P

Endorsed: Cap^t Goodwyns

Paybill—

Endorsed also: Pay Bill

For the

20th day of Oct^r

[109.]

[CAPT. ELY KERSHAW'S PAY BILL.]

A Return of the Officers Non Commissioned Officers &
Privates of the third Company of Rangers Commanded by
Col^o William Thomson from the first day of September to
the Twentieth day of October 1775—

Ely Kershaw Capt —	50 days..a 70/..	£175.	„.	„
Francis Boykin 1 st Lieu ^t	50 days..a 45/..	112,,	10.	„
Thomas Charlton 2 ^d Lieu ^t	50 days..a 45/	112,,	10.	„
Thomas Pemble Serg ^t ..				
1 Month & Twenty days..a	£25. 7 ⁹ Month	41,,	13,,	4
Augustine Prestwood Serg ^t d ^o ..a d ^o		41,,	13,,	4

Privates

1 Thomas Courson..				
1 Month & 20 days..a	£20 7 ⁹ Month	33,,	6,,	8
2 Henry Harmon... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
3. Robert Martin... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
4. Alexander Gaston.. ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
5. Joseph Fergusson.. ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
6. Benjamin Fergusson ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
7 Richard Nickells.. ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
8. George Gray..... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
9 John Gray..... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
10. Jacob Cherry..... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
11 Mordicai McKinnieditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
12 Thomas Howell... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
13 Peregrine Magness ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
14. John Payne..... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
15 James Saxon..... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
16. John Steel..... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
17. Jeremiah Simmons ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
18. William French... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
19. John Swilla..... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
20 James Cook..... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
21. Newill Barefoot .. ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
22. John Montgomery.. ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
23 Samnel Sessions... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
24. Aaron Alexander . ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
25 Robert Gaston... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
26. Uriah Goodwyn .. ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
27. Robert White ... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8
28. Hugh Gaston..... ditto..a d ^o		33,,	6,,	8

Carried Over..... £1416,, 13,, 4,,

Bro ^t Over.....	£1416,, 13,, 4,,	
29. William Weatherford..		
1 Month & 20 days a £20 ^p month	33,, 6,, 8	
30. John Wright.....ditto..a d ^o ...	33,, 6,, 8	
Thomas Wood Drummer ditto..a d ^o	33,, 6,, 8	

£1516,, 13,, 4

Ely Kershaw maketh Oath, That the above is a just & true Pay Bill of his Company to the 20th day of October 1775—

Sworn before me
this 4. day October 1775 }
Tho : Charlton

Ely Kershaw.

Endorsed: Cap^t Kershaws
Paybill—

[To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.]

ARMY CORRESPONDENCE OF COL.
JOHN LAURENS.

[Continued from the October number.]

[3.]

[RESOLUTION OF CONGRESS GRANTING JOHN LAURENS A
COMMISSION.]

In Congress; 5th Nov: 1778—

Resolved,

That John Laurens Esq: Aid de Camp to general Washington be presented with a continental commission of lieutenant colonel in testimony of the sense which Congress entertain of his patriotic & spirited services as a volunteer in the American army, & of his brave conduct in several actions particularly in that on Rhode Island on the 29th day of August last.⁵ And that general Washington be directed whenever an opportunity shall offer, to give lieutenant-colonel Laurens command agreeable to his rank——

Extract from the minutes;

[4.]

[LT. COL. JOHN LAURENS TO THE PRESIDENT OF CONGRESS.]

Sir

As the approbation of the august Representatives of the United States is the first object of my ambition—the mark of

⁵ See letter, dated Aug. 12, 1778, from Gen. Washington at White Plains to Lt. Col. Laurens at Providence, R. I., directing him to take a letter bearing important information to Count D'Estaing at Newport. In the fight that followed Col. Laurens took part with his usual gallantry. He had previously taken to D'Estaing, when he had announced his intention of quitting Rhode Island and sailing to Boston, a protest against his so doing. It really seems that whenever a spirited and courageous officer was desired for a special mission, Laurens was the man chosen if he was around.

their good opinion in a Resolve of yesterdays date fills me with gratitude—and as it was intended to confer on me an unexpected honor, would have afforded me the highest satisfaction, if I could have accepted it without injuring the rights of the officers in the line of the Army, and doing an evident injustice to my Colleagues in the family of the Commander in chief—Among the former a regular mode of rising is established which I have no desire to infringe—the latter are my seniors and from length of service as well as merit, I humbly conceive have your prior Claims—

Give me leave to assure Congress, that I have not been an indifferent spectator of the Convulsions which have been occasioned in our army by disputes of rank—and that I hold the tranquillity of it too dear to be instrumental in disturbing it—

The motion in my favor yesterday was made without my privity by an honble Gentleman to whom I acknowledge myself much indebted for his kind intentions—but from the considerations above mentioned I must entreat Congress will be pleased to suppress the Resolve and to accept my sincere Thanks for the intended honor—

I blush when I reflect that on my account the attention of Congress has been for a moment diverted from the more weighty Affairs of the Union and I beg the House will accept the assurances of profound Respect—with which I have the honor to be their

much obliged
and most humble serv^t

6th November 1778.

His Excellency

The president of Congress—

Endorsed by John Laurens: Copy of a Letter
to the president
of Congress
6th Novem 1778 ⁶

⁶ In *Mc Clure's Magazine* for December, 1899, James Barnes, with the inaccuracy characteristic of most of the magazine writers who

5.

[EXTRACT FROM MINUTES OF CONGRESS SHOWING ACTION TAKEN
ON COL. LAURENS'S LETTER.]

In Congress; 6th Nov^r 1778—

A letter of this day from lieut. col. J. Laurens was read, expressing his gratitude for the unexpected honor which Congress were pleased to confer on him by the resolution passed yesterday, & the high satisfaction it would have afforded him, could he have accepted it without injuring the rights of the officers in the line of the army & doing an evident injustice to his colleagues in the family of the commander in chief—that having been a spectator of the convulsions occasioned in the army by disputes of rank he holds the tranquility of it too dear to be instrumental in disturbing : & therefore entreating Congress to suppress the resolve of yesterday ordering him a commission of lieut. col. & to accept his sincere thanks for the intended honor". whereupon Resolved,

That Congress highly approve the disinterested & patriotic principles upon which lieutenant colonel J. Laurens has declined to accept the promotion conferred upon him by Congress.

Extract from the minutes;

Endorsed by John Laurens: Col. Laurens—

attempt to write on South Carolina subjects, gives the following as a copy of the reply sent by Col. Laurens to Congress:

"Colonel Laurens expresses his gratitude for the unexpected honor which Congress were pleased to confer on him by the resolutions passed the day before, and the high satisfaction it would have afforded him, could he have accepted it without injuring the rights of the officers in the line of the army, and doing an evident injustice to his colleagues in the family of the Commander-in-Chief; that, having been a spectator of the convulsions occasioned in the army by disputes of rank, he held the tranquility of it too dear to be instrumental in disturbing it, and therefore entreated Congress to suppress the resolve of yesterday, ordering him a commission of lieutenant-colonel, and to accept his sincere thanks for the intended honor."

[6.]

[LT. COL. ALEXANDER HAMILTON TO LT. COL. JOHN LAURENS.]

Jany 8: 79—

I had written the enclosed and was called off—Some ruffian hand has treated it in the manner you see—I have no time to copy it—I shall take up the story where I left it—

“Another reason for believing the destination is your way, is that Governor Martin and divers others refugees of Georgia South and North Carolina are said to have gone in the fleet—You will have a busy time; acquit yourselves well—

We hope however that some late violent winds will drown them all on their way—

There is no other military news—

Believe me my Dr Laurens I am not insensible of the first mark of your affection in recommending me to your friends for a certain commission. However your partiality may have led you to overrate my qualifications that very partiality must endear you to me;—and all the world will allow that your struggles and scruples upon the occasion deserve the envy of men of vertue.—I am happy you placed the matter upon the footing you did, because I hope it will ultimately engage you to accept the appointment. Had it fallen to my lot, I should have been flattered by such a distinction but I should have felt all your embarrassments.

Of this however I need have no apprehension—Not one of the four in nomination but would stand a better chance than myself; and yet my vanity tells me they do not all merit a preference—But I am a stranger in this country—I have no property here, no connexions—If I have talents and integrity (, as you say I have) these are justly deemed very spurious titles in these enlightened days, when unsupported by others more solid; and were it not for your example, I should be inclined in considering the composition of a certain body, to suppose that three fourths of them are mortal enemies to the

first and three fourths of the other fourth have a laudable contempt for the last—

Adieu God preserve and
prosper you

A Hamilton

I have strongly solicited leave to go to the Southward—It could not be refused; but arguments have been used to dissuade me from it, which however little weight they may have had in my judgment gave law to my feelings. I am chagrined and unhappy but I submit—In short Laurens I am disgusted with every thing in this world but yourself and *very* few more honest fellows and I have no other wish than as soon as possible to make a brilliant exit—'Tis a weakness; but I feel I am not fit for this terrestreal Country.—

All the Lads embrace you. The General⁷ sends his love—
Write to him as often as you can.⁸

[7.]

[LT. COL. TENCH TILGHMAN TO LT. COL. JOHN LAURENS.]

Addressed: Lieut Col^o Laurens

Aide de Camp to the
Commander in Chief
Philadelphia

From
Head Quarters }
Orange Town }

Head Quarters Orange Town 27 Sep^r 1780

My Dear Laurens.

Surely providence has had a hand in the timely discovery of the hellish plot, of which you have heard the report—the particulars I will give you, and the mode of

⁷ Washington.

⁸ On the back of the letter Col. Laurens made the following memoranda respecting the defense of Charles Town (1780, probably):

Defence of passes confined
to Ashley River—

discovery, as far as they have come to my knowledge—A well dressed Gentleman was taken on Saturday last, below our Guards in West Chester County, by a small scout of Militia—He immediately offered so large a sum for his release, that the officer was convinced he was of importance—secured him—and carried to him Major Tallmadge of the 2^d Reg^t of Dragoons—the most advanced officer on the lines. On searching him, draughts of West point were found in his Boots, and some other papers, which were instantly sent to His Excellency, (supposing he was still at Harford) and the person put under the strictest confinement—He said his name was Anderson, and a British officer—confessed appearances were against him—but nevertheless hoped he should be able to make it out that he was a prisoner of War, and not a spy—He was not in Regimentals—

Finding himself guarded in a manner, which would not admit of a possibility of escape, his spirits drooped, and he confessed himself Major André of the 54th Reg^t and Adj^t Gen^l to the British Army.

Major Tallmadge must, I think, have had some suspicion that Arnold was concerned, because he did report André to him, but kept him close at his own quarters. Arnold did not hear of it until Monday Noon, when he, in a moment, pushed down to his Barge—got on board of her, and went off to the Vulture sloop which lay about 7 Miles below King's Ferry—

Jo: Smith (who married in Charlestown and lived near King's ferry) decamped the instant the thing took wind. He has been overtaken—is clearly a partner in the guilt, and

Bar—Neck—Frigates
& armed ships—
Ens^e efforts reduced to
an attack by land—if our
superiority in the harbour
be maintained—
This can only be effected
by the Defence of the Bar —

has been by this time, or will be, hanged with André. There are doubtless more accomplices, who I hope will come out. His Excellency is still at West point endeavouring to sift the plot—

I believe all the preparations of embarkation at New York were really intended to accomplish this important stroke—They kept up the appearance of a sea Voyage, the better to masque the true design. And had they succeeded—almost farewell liberty—The North River up to Lake George—The Mohawk River up to Fort Schuyler would have been possessed, and consequently an immense supply of Bread, with the advantage of an easy communication to and from Canada, by the Lakes—Our communication with the Eastern States, on which we depend more for Meat, and with the French troops, cut off or rendered extremely precarious—In fact, my friend, the more you consider consequences, the more terrible they appear: Had André have got down, the night of execution would probably have been that, on which, His Excellency—the Marquis—Genl Knox—Col^o Gouvion, and the Gentlemen of the several families would have been at Arnolds quarters—Infernal Villain—

I am told the true places of attack were marked upon the plans, and Arnold was to have sent his force against the feints—consequently—an easy entrance would have been found by the enemy—

Sir Henry Clinton and Arnold have, by a contrivance which would have disgraced Children for its folly, fixed the Rope upon poor Andre, had there not been sufficient evidence before—Arnold writes a letter to Sir Harry and informs him that Major André came up to West point by virtue of his passport to see him on special business respecting himself, and to convey confidential papers to Sir Harry—That after the interview he was returning with his pass; but that for certain reasons it was thought best for Mr André to assume the name of Jn^o Anderson. This letter is inclosed to Genl Washington under a very polite one from Sir Harry, who

makes no doubt but Major André will be permitted to return after the foregoing circumstances are known—

You shall have the sequel of his fate in my next—but without being a prophet you may devine it—

Have you rec^d letters God bless and preserve you says
from Hamilton and Gibbs y^r Affectionate
dated the 15^t ins^t or thereabouts. Tench Tilghman

Endorsed by John Laurens: L Col. Tilghman.

Endorsed by Henry Laurens: Tench Tilghman

Orange town

27th Sep^r 1780.—

DANIEL TREZEVANT, HUGUENOT, AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By A. S. SALLEY, JR.

Daniel Trezevant, the founder of the well known Trezevant family of South Carolina, was one of the French Huguenots who refuged to England shortly after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantz in 1685 and thence came to South Carolina. With him came his wife Susanne (Maulard) and son Daniel. They settled at Orange Quarter. Their names appear on the "Liste des François et Suisses" settled in Charles Town, on the Santec and at Orange Quarter, made up between May 17, 1694, and September 27, 1695*, with a view to naturalization, and in the Act for naturalizing aliens, passed March 10, 1697. He was a native of Authon.

* The original document was long in possession of the late Daniel Ravenel, of Charleston. It was first published in *The Southern Intelligencer* in 1822 and was republished in the *City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser* (Charleston, S. C.), Monday, May 15, 1826. In 1868 Mr. Ravenel published it in pamphlet form, and in 1868 Dr. Theodore Gaillard Thomas, of New York, at present a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, republished it in pamphlet form.

The date of this MS is thus ascertained: It contains the name of a child, Marianne Mazyck, who was born in Carolina May 17, 1694 and died September 27, 1695, as shown by her father's (Isaac Mazyck's) family Bible. She was buried in the Huguenot Church yard.

The following are the Trezevant records, as shown by the pamphlets: "121. Daniel Trezevant, fils de Théodore Trezevant et de Susanne Menou, natif d'Authon en Perche, et Susanne Maulard sa femme, native de Chanseuille en Bause, province en France, fille de Lubin Maulard et de Gabrielle Berou."—Page 81, 1868 ed., p. 63, 1888 ed. "129. Daniel Trezevant, fils de Daniel Trezevant et de Susanne Maulard, natif Menthennon, province de Gaule en France."—Ibid.

In the Act for naturalizing aliens the names of the father and son appear as "Daniel Fraisevent, Senr." and "Daniel Fraisevent, Jnnr.", which is easily accounted for when we take unto consideration the fact that the man employed to edit the Statutes of South Carolina (Dr. Thomas Cooper) was a foreigner and unfamiliar with the family

Perche, and a son of Theodore and Susan (Menou) Trezevant. He died in 1726.^b

Issue :

- 1 I. Daniel Trezevant, *b.* in France; *d.* prior to 1706.^c
- 2 II. Isaac Trezevant.
- 3 III. Theodore Trezevant.
- 4 IV. Marian Trezevant.
- 5 V. Madalane Trezevant.

2.

Isaac Trezevant [Daniel¹], *b.* ———169——; *m.* Susannah ———.^d

Issue :

- 6 I. Daniel Trezevant. (There might have been other children.)

names of this State. (See *Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina*, No. 5, p. 25; *Statutes at Large of South Carolina*.)

^b The will of Daniel Trezevant of the parish of St Thomas and St. Denis, Berkeley County, Province of South Carolina, dated January 29, 1725/6, proved January 3, 1726 (1727), mentions his sons Isaac (to whom he gave his property) and Theodore; his daughters Marian and Madalane, and his wife Susannah. (Probate Court Records, Charleston County.)

^c "Augst 22 This day came Mr William Gibbon and enter'd his Caveat to Lettrs of Administration of ye personal Estate of Daniel Trezevant late on Cooper River, deceased, as he is the Principal Creditor of the sd Daniel, & Caveats all persons 'till he is heard concerning the same. /"—Probate Court Records, Ch. Co., Book 1687-1710, a page in the back of the book, under the sub-caption "1706".

^d By Indenture made July 22, 1736, between Isaac Trezevant, of Berkeley County, planter, and Susannah, his wife, of the one part, and Daniel Huger, of the said County, planter, of the other part, the parties of the one part conveyed lands to the party of the other part. (Mesne Conveyance Office, Ch. Co., Book Q, p. 188.)

3.

Theodore Trezevant [Daniel¹], .m., Feb. 24, 1720/21^e,
Mrs. Martha (Bremar) Screven, widow of Saville Screven[†];
d. Jan. 23, 1732^s. His widow d. May 3, 1732^s.

Issue :

- 7 i. Theodore Trezevant, b. April 20, 1722^h.
- 8 ii. Martha Trezevant, b. Aug. 25, 1724^h; m.,
June 22, 1749, Peter Bostock[†]; subsequently
m. Samuel Parsons, probably after she had
been divorced from Bostock.*
- 9 iii. Daniel Trezevant, b. June 6, 1726^h.
- 10 iv. Susannah Trezevant, b. 1727.
- 11 v. Elizabeth Trezevant[‡], m. Feb. 14, 1765, Joseph
Clowney[‡].

^e *The Annals and Parish Register of St. Thomas and St. Denis Parish*, pp. 41 and 48.

[†] Saville Screven and Martha Bremar were married April 29, 1718.
(*The A. and P. R. of St. T. and St. D. Parish*, pp. 28 and 41.)

^s *Ibid.* p. 110.

"To be sold at the Plantation of Theodore Tresvant late of St. Thomas Parish deceased, at publick Vendue, for the Use of the Children under Age, the 21st Day of February next, for one Years Credit with Interest from the Day of Sale, and on such Security as shall be agreeable to the Administrator, a choice parcel of Plantation Slaves, Household Goods, Cattle, Horses, Corn, Potatoes and Plantation Tools, by Francis Varambaut."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, January 4, 1789.

^h *The A. and P. R. of St. T. and St. D. Parish*, p. 86.

[‡] St. Philip's Parish register.

* Jan. 12, 1762 "Peter Bostock Master and Commander of the Ship Duke of York now in the harbour of Charles Town" declared that in or about 1754 he delivered to William Burrows certain bonds and a negro girl in trust, in accordance with an agreement between himself and William Burrows, Rev. Alexander Garden and John Rattray, for "Martha Bostock now Martha Parsons Wife of Samuel Parsons of the City of London in the Kingdom of Great Britain Gent. during her Life for the Use & Maintenance of her the said Martha & of Mary Parsons Bostock my Child by her And after the Death of the said Martha to the said Mary during her Life", and the Rev. Alexander Garden and John Rattray having died he now agrees to have the trust conveyed to John Guerard, Henry Laurens and Thomas Smith the elder of Broad Street, merchant, in conjunction with Wm Burrows. (Probate Court Records, Ch. Co., Book 1758-68, p. 542 et seq.)

‡ It is not certain that Elizabeth was a dau. of Theodore and Martha. She might have been a dau. of Isaac and Susannah, but as Theodore Trezevant (7) had a daughter Elizabeth Martha it would seem that Elizabeth was his sister and that his daughter was named for his two sisters Elizabeth and Martha.

6.

Daniel Trezevant [Isaac², Daniel¹], *m.*, in Charles Town, April 5, 1753, Elizabeth Miller^k who *d.*; *m.* again, June 29, 1765, Mary Blackledge^l; buried Dec. 28, 1768^m.

Issue :

- 12 i. Susannah Trezevant, *b.* Aug. 6, 1755ⁿ.
- 13 ii. Martha Trezevant, *b.* April 13, 1757ⁿ.
- 14 iii. Daniel Trezevant, *bap.* Sept. 6. 1759^o; *d.* (?) Oct. 1784.
- 15 iv. Esther Trezevant.

^k "Daniel Trezevant fils de Isaac et de Susanne Trezevant et Elizabeth Miller, à Charlestown ce 5 Avril."—An old record of 1753.

^l It is not a certainty that this is the Daniel Trezevant who married Mary Blackledge. The marriage of Daniel Trezevant and Mary Blackledge is recorded in the St. Philip's Parish register, but it might have been Daniel Trezevant (9), son of Theodore, who married Mary Blackledge. However, no contemporary accounts of the latter are to be found, while it is certain that the former was a silversmith in Charles Town at that time. On the other hand no record of the death of Elizabeth (Miller) Trezevant, first wife of the former, has been found, but it is to be presumed she was dead if Daniel (6) really was the Daniel who married Mary Blackledge.

^m St. Philip's Parish register. *The South-Carolina Gazette and Country Journal*, January 8, 1769.

In the supplement to *The South-Carolina Gazette* for May 9, 1768, there appears a list of merchants of Charles Town to whom certificates to procure licenses had been issued, and those merchants were called upon to procure their licenses on or before the 30th. On this list appears the name of Daniel Trezevant of Chalmers Alley. On a similar list for 1769 his name does not appear.

ⁿ "1755 August 6 Susannah The Daughters of Daniel & Elizabeth
1757 April 13 Martha Trezevant Silversmith was Born."—St. Philip's Parish register, MS. copy of Colonial Dames of South Carolina.

^o St. Philip's Parish register.

Among those who, in the summer of 1780, petitioned the British Commandant of Charles Town that they were desirous of showing "every mark of allegiance and attachment in their power to his Majesty's person and government" was Daniel Trezevant. (See *The Royal South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, Sept. 21, 1780.) It is possible that this was Daniel (9), son of Theodore, but it is more likely that it was the above Daniel (14) for the same reasons that are given in

7.

Theodore Trezevant [Theodore², Daniel¹], *b.* April 20, 1722; *m.*, May 11, 1749^p, Elizabeth^a Wells, dau. of Egdezar (?) and Sidney (?) Wells, who *d.* June 4, 1752^p; *m.* again, April 24, 1753^p, Catherine Timothy (*b.* Jany. 17, 1735), dau. of Lewis and Elizabeth Timothy, who *d.* in Feb. ^p (buried 25th), 1764^r; *m.* again, April 20, 1766, Catherine Crouch^p (*b.* Feb. 20, 1736), dau. of Abraham and Ann Crouch. He was a tailor of Charles Town, and was one of the thirteen mechanics placed on the committee of thirty-nine (consisting of thirteen planters, thirteen mechanics and thirteen merchants) formed in Charles Town, Thursday, July 20, 1769, "for the particular Purpose of concerting and doing whatever might be farther necessary to give Force to the new Association" for the non-importation of European and East India goods and negroes^s. He was elected a deputy to the first Provincial Congress of South Carolina for Charles Town (parishes of St. Philip and St. Michael) at the election held Jany. 9, 1775^t, and, later, did most of the tailoring for the

note 1—no certain records of Daniel (9) have been found beyond his birth record given in the St. Thomas and St. Denis's Parish register.

"Of a consumption, Mr. Daniel Trezevant."—Death announcements in *The South-Carolina Gazette and Public Advertiser*, Saturday, Oct. 2, 1784. The death of "Mr. Daniel Trezevant" is also announced in *The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina* for Monday, October 4, 1784. This also is most likely the above Daniel (14).

^p Affidavit of Mathias Trezevant. Theodore Trezevant's son, and leaves from Theodore Trezevant's Bible exhibited in evidence in chancery court in case of Trezevant vs Broughton.

^q In a copy of Mathias Trezevant's affidavit she is in one place called Emmaline and in two others Elizabeth.

^r St. Philip's Parish register. The burial entry is simply as "Mrs. Trezevant."

^s *The South-Carolina Gazette*, July 27, 1769. McCrady's *History of South Carolina under the Royal Government*, p. 651.

^t *The South Carolina Gazette*, Monday Jany. 2d and Monday Jany. 23, 1775. *The South-Carolina Gazette and Country Journal*, Tuesday, Jany. 17, 1775 Moultrie's *Memoirs of the American Revolution*, Vol. I., p. 14. McCrady's *History of South Carolina under the Royal Government*, p. 804.

revolutionary government in South Carolina^u. Subsequent to the Revolution he was for several years president of the Master Tailors's Society in Charleston^v. He *d.* before sunrise ^w Thursday morning, May 14, 1801^x. His widow, Mrs. Catherine (Crouch) Trezevant, *d.* Sept. 22, 1820^y.

^u See Journal of the Council of Safety of South Carolina in Vol. III of *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, pages 107, 108, 110.

^v "Regimental Orders by Col. Moultrie:

"Every officer to provide himself with a blue coat, faced and cuffed with scarlet cloth, and lined with scarlet; white buttons; and white waistcoat and breeches (a pattern may be seen at Mr. Trezevant's); also, a cap and black feather'."—Extract from Capt. Francis Marion's orderly book, 1775, published in Gen. Wilmot G. DeSaussure's list of the *Officers who Served in the South Carolina Regiments in the Revolution*.

^v *The City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, Wednesday, April 3, 1798. Ibid, April 1, 1800. *South-Carolina State Gazette and Timothy's Daily Advertiser*, Wednesday, April 1, 1801.

^w Bible record referred to in note p.

^x "Died yesterday, Mr. Theodore Trezevant, in the 80th year of his age. He was descended from respectable ancestors, who being exiled from France in consequence of the revocation of the edict of Nantz, settled in St. Thomas's parish in the infancy of South-Carolina. Though a constant resident in and near Charleston, yet by temperance, exercise, and orderly living, he enjoyed almost uninterrupted health, and was in the daily discharge of the duties of his station, 'till within three days of his death. He was an early active friend to the rights of his native country, which had afforded an asylum to his grand parents when driven from their own. In the early measures which were introductory to our grand struggle for independence, his services were repeatedly called for by our first patriots and never refused. He was the friend of social order and religion, and passed through life not only without a stain, but in the practice of all the virtues which adorn the man and the christian. In his domestic relations, he was exemplary. Few parents were equally attentive to, and none more successful, in the education of their children. He brought up a large family, all of whom he trained in the ways of wisdom and virtue, and some of whom he had the pleasure of seeing deservedly promoted to officers of the highest importance, and discharging the duties thereof, with honor and dignity."—*South-Carolina State Gazette, and Timothy's Daily Advertiser*, Friday, May 15, 1801. *The Times*, Charleston, S. C., published the same sketch on the same day.

His will, made March 8, 1795, proved May 22, 1801, mentions sons Peter and Lewis, daughters Charlotte Cross and Ann Sarah Heyward, sons in law William George Cross and Daniel Heyward, and speaks of his five children and his grand children the children of his daughter the late Mrs. Martha Thomson. Wm. Henry Crouch a witness. (Probate Court Records, Ch. Co., Book D., p. 174.)

"Peter Trezevant. *Only qualified Executor*" of Theodore Trezevant, advertises in the *South-Carolina State Gazette and Timothy's Daily Advertiser*, June 11, 1801, for creditors and debtors of the estate.

^y "The friends of Mrs. C. Trezevant, are requested to attend her Funeral from her Son's residence, in Stoll's-alley, THIS MORNING, at 9 o'clock, without further invitation."—*The City Gazette and Commer*

Issue : First wife.

- 16 i. Francis Trezevant, b. March 1, 1750; d. June 24, 1751.

Second wife.

- 17 ii. Elizabeth Martha Trezevant, b. Feb. 1, 1754.
 18 iii. Charlotte Trezevant, b. Oct. 6, 1755.
 19 iv. Elizabeth Trezevant, b. Jan. 17, 1757; d. July 2, 1757; buried July 3d.
 20 v. John Trezevant, b. Feb. 16, 1758.
 21 vi. Francis Trezevant, b. June 31, 1759; d. March, 1760.^{aa}
 22 vii. James Trezevant, b. March 17, 1761; d. at about 20.
 23 viii. Peter Trezevant, b. Friday, Nov. 19, 1762; d. young.

Third wife.

- 24 ix. Theodore Henry Trezevant, b. Jan. 16, 1767; d. Aug. (buried 4th), 1768.
 25 x. Peter Trezevant, b. July 19, 1768.

cial Daily Advertiser, September 28, 1820. (Peter Trezevant was the son. By the Charleston City Directory of that period he lived in Stoll's Alley, and was discount clerk of the South Carolina Bank.)

Year Book, City of Charleston, 1880, p. 816.

* Data obtained from a copy of the Bible record submitted in evidence in Trezevant vs Broughton and from St. Philip's Parish register.

"1754 Febr. 1	} Elizabeth Martha Charlotte John
1755 Octob. 6	
1758 Febr. 16	

The children of Theodore & Catherine Trezevant of Charles Town Taylor was Born. N. B. the above Children was Baptized by Mr. Tetard and Mr. Suberly." —St. Philip's Parish register, MS. copy Colonial Dames of S. C.

St. Philip's Parish register records the burial of Sarah Trezevant April 14, 1758. She might have been a second child by the first wife, but more likely she was a maiden sister of either Theodore (7) or Daniel (8).

^{aa} St Philip's Parish register says: "Theodore Trezevant's child buried April 24, 1760". It is likely that the Bible record was made from memory some time after the child's death and the correct date was missed by a month.

- 26 XI. Lewis Crouch^{bb} Trezevant, *b.* Friday, Dec. 14, 1770.
- 27 XII. Theodore Trezevant, *b.* Aug. 31, 1772; *d.* Sept. 15, 1772.
- 28 XIII. Ann Sarah Trezevant, *b.* Dec. 14, 1774. .

10.

Susannah Trezevant [Theodore², Daniel¹], *b.* in 1727^{cc}; *m.*, May 21, 1748^{dd}, William Hall, of Charles Town (who died April 11, 1768^{ee}); *d.* May 23, 1790^{ee}.

Issue ^{ff}:

- 29 I. Thomas Hall, *b.* June 9, 1750; commissioned by Council of Safety, June 24, 1775, a second lieutenant in 2d S. C. Provincial (subsequently 2d S. C. Continental) Regt. ^{ss};

^{bb} He dropped the Crouch in after years, but the family Bible, the will of Mrs. Ann Timothy and O'Neill's *Benck and Bar of South Carolina* all give the full name as above.

^{cc} Hall family Bible. Tombstone, St. Philip's church-yard.

^{dd} St. Philip's Parish register.

^{ee} "This Morning died Mr. *William Hall*, Carpenter."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, April 11, 1768. See also *The South-Carolina Gazette and Country Journal*, Tuesday, April 12, 1768, and *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Friday, April 15, 1768.

His will, made April 1, 1768, proved April 23, 1768, mentions his wife Susannah and his eight children here named. Wife Susannah, Thomas Hall, Ebenezer Simmons and George Sheed, exors. (Probate Court records, Ch. Co., Book 1761-77, p. 215.)

The tombstone over his grave in St. Philip's church-yard gives the date of his death as May 12, 1767, which is manifestly incorrect. His family Bible gives the date of his birth as 1723. His tombstone gives his age at death as 45, which also proves that May 12, 1767, is wrong. An advertisement from his executors appears in *The South-Carolina Gazette*, June 27, 1768. St. Philip's Parish register gives date of burial as April 11, 1768.

^{ff} Dates of births from Wm. Hall's family Bible and St. Philip's Parish register.

^{ss} Journal of Council of Safety, *Collections S. C. Historical Soc.*, Vol. II, p. 27.

was wounded at the battle at the fort (subsequently called Moultrie) on Sullivan's Island, June 28, 1776* ; subsequently rose to the rank of captain and took part in the siege of Savannah, Oct. 9, 1779^{hh} ; was captured at the siege of Charles Town in 1780, and sent a prisoner to St. Augustineⁱⁱ ; was subsequently exchanged and served as an A. D. C. to Gen. St. Clair and was so serving at the surrender of Cornwallis^{oo} ; was the first Postmaster of Charleston after the Revolution, receiving his appointment in April 1783^{jj}, and serving to Jan. 1, 1794 ; sometime Clerk of the U. S. Dist. Court for S. C. ; *m.*, Nov., 1785, at Round O, Mary Newton^{kk}, who *d.* in Nassau, N. P., Aug. 20, 1786^{ll} ; *m.* again, Jan. 4, 1798, Mrs. Sabina (Vander Horst) Toomer, widow of Joshua Toomer^{mm}, and only dau. of William Vander Horstⁿⁿ ; *d.* Sunday, Aug. 28, 1814^{oo} ; buried on a plantation in Christ Church Parish. (No issue.) His widow *d.* Jan. 5, 1827.^{pp}

* *The South-Carolina & American General Gazette*, Aug. 2, 1776.

^{hh} Saffell's *Records of the Revolutionary War* (New York, 1858), p. 292.

ⁱⁱ *Johnson's Traditions of the Revolution*, p. 818.

^{jj} *South-Carolina Gazette and General Advertiser*, April 19, 1788.

^{kk} *The South-Carolina Gazette and Public Advertiser*, Saturday, Nov. 12, 1785.

^{ll} Nassau letter of Sept. 30, 1786, in *The Columbian Herald, or the Independent Courier of North-America*. Charleston, S. C., Thursday, Oct. 19, 1786.

^{mm} *City Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Monday, Jan. 9, 1798.

ⁿⁿ *The South-Carolina Gazette and Public Advertiser*, Saturday March 6, 1784.

^{oo} *City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, Thursday, Sept. 1, 1814.

^{pp} *Ibid*, Monday, Jan. 22, 1827.

- 30 II. Susannah Hall, b. May 21, 1752; d. unkn. Oct. 31, 1830; buried in St. Michael's churchyard. Tombstone.
- 31 III. Grace Hall, b. Nov. 5, 1754; m., July 22, 1770⁹⁹, Thomas Jervey, subsequently a captain in the S. C. Continental line, who d. June 13, 1796¹¹; m. again, April 8, 1800, Thomas Gordon¹²; d. on Sullivan's Island, Sept. 13, 1811; buried on Mrs. Murrell's plantation, Christ Church Parish. (Issue by Jervey.)
- 32 IV. William Hall, b. April 6, 1757; sometime captain in the navy of South Carolina in the Revolution; m., April 23, 1782, Ann Wilson (b. Feb. 6, 1768; d. Nov. 12, 1850), a native of Philadelphia; d. May 1, 1814. (Issue.)
- 33 V. Mary Hall, b. Aug. 3, 1760; m., Oct. 2, 1783, Henry Peronneau.¹³ (Issue.)
- 34 VI. Martha Hall, b. Oct. 31, 1763; m., Nov. 17, 1791¹⁴, Capt. John Jonah Murrell (d. Sept. 7, 1801); d. Oct., 1836. (Issue.)

⁹⁹ "Mr. Thomas Jervey, to Miss Grace Hall, daughter of the late Mr. William Hall."—Marriage announcements in *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette* for Friday, Aug. 8, 1770. See also *The South-Carolina Gazette*; and *Country Journal*, Tuesday, Aug. 7, 1770, and *The Annals and Parish Register of St. Thomas and St. Denis Parish*, pp. 33 and 35. "By Rev. Mr. Garden."—Hall family Bible.

¹¹ *South-Carolina State Gazette, and Timothy & Mason's Daily Advertiser*, Thursday, June 16, 1796.

¹² "Married, on the 8th instant, in Christ Church parish, by the Rev. Mr. McCalla, capt. Thomas Gordon, to Mrs. Jervey, widow of the late Mr Thomas Jervey of this city."—*City-Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Wednesday, April 16, 1800.

¹³ "MARRIED.] Last Thursday evening Henry Peronneau, Esq; Attorney at Law, to Miss Polly Hall, daughter of the deceased Mr. William Hall, of this town"—*The South-Carolina Weekly Gazette*, Saturday, Oct. 4, 1783.

¹⁴ "MARRIED.] On Thursday evening, captain John Jonah Murrell, of Santee, to Miss Martha Hall, daughter of William Hall, Esq;

- 35 VII. Richard Hall, b. Jany. 29, 1765; m., March 7, 1795, Mrs. Rice.^{vv}
- 36 VIII. Sarah Hall, b. Feb., 1768; m., March 25, 1808, Thomas Hinds;^{ww} d. Sept. 2, 1812; buried Christ Church Parish.

15.

Esther Trezevant [Daniel², Isaac², Daniel¹], b. ——— 17—; m., May 8, 1777, William Wayne^{xx} (2d wife^{yy}), of Charles Town; d.

Issue^{zz} :

- 37 I. Francis Asbury Wayne, b. 1789^{aaa}; m. ——— who d.; m. again, Elizabeth Margery Legett (b. 1801; d. 1891); d. 1871. Lived in Marion Dist., S. C. (Issue.)
- 38 II. Jacob Wayne, m. Elizabeth Lescane. (Issue.)
- 39 III. Elizabeth Wayne, m. ——— who d.; m. again William DesChamps.
- 40 IV. William Wayne, d. young.
- 41 V. Gabriel William Wayne, m. Mary Lane, of Boston.

deceased."—*The City Gazette, or the Daily Advertiser*, Saturday, Nov. 19, 1791.

The Times, Charleston, S. C., of Sept. 9, 1801, announced the death of John Jonah Murrell.

^{vv} "Married, on Saturday evening, Mr. Richard Hall, to Mrs. Rice."—*The City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, Tuesday March 10, 1795.

^{ww} "Married in Christ Church parish, on Tuesday last, the 32d inst. by the Rev. Dr. M^cCalla, THOMAS HINDS, Esq. to Miss SARAH HALL."—*The Times*, Friday, March 25, 1808.

^{xx} "On Thursday" * * * * "Mr. William Wayne, to Miss Esther Trezevant, Daughter of the late Mr. Daniel Trezevant."—*The Gazette of the State of South Carolina*, Monday, May 12, 1777. *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Thursday, May 8, 1777. MS diary of Col. Isaac Hayne.

^{yy} "MARRIED.] On Tuesday, at Georgetown, Mr. George Ford, of Waccamaw, to Miss Kitty Wayne, daughter of Mr. William Wayne."—*The South-Carolina Gazette, and Public Advertiser*, May 5, 1784.

^{zz} Records furnished by the late D. G. Wayne and Prof. O. J. Bond.

^{aaa} Several children born before Francis Asbury died in infancy.

17.

Elizabeth Martha Trezevant [Theodore³, Theodore², Daniel¹]. *b.* Feb. 1, 1754; *m.*, Jan. 21, 1775, James Hamden Thomson^{bbb}, A. M., schoolmaster; *d.* prior to Sept. 22, 1793.^{ccc}

Issue :

- 42 I. Charlotte Elizabeth Thomson, *m.* Dec. 31, 1801, Joshua Player^{ddd} (*b.* March 11, 1777), merchant, of the firm of McFarlane & Player in Charleston; *d.* Nov. 25, 1807.^{eee} (Issue.)
- 43 II. Eliza Thomson, *m.*, Nov. 4, 1802, Levi Durand Wigfall.^{fff} (Issue.)
- 44 III. Ann Catherine Thomson.

^{bbb} "Mr. James Hampden Thomson, A. M. late Tutor in the College of New Jersey, to Miss Elizabeth-Martha Trezevant"—Marriage announcements in *The South-Carolina and American General Gazette*, Feb. 24, 1775. *The S. C. Gazette*, Feb. 27, 1775.

^{ccc} "MARRIED.] On Sunday evening last, Mr. James Hampden Thomson, to Miss Elizabeth Young, daughter of the late Thomas Young, Esq., of Goose-creek."—*The City Gazette and Daily Advertiser*. Wednesday, Sept. 25, 1793.

James Hamden (proper spelling) Thomson, died March 8, 1795. His will, made Feb. 24, 1795, proved March 17, 1795, mentions his wife Elizabeth and daughters Charlotte Elizabeth, Eliza and Ann Catherine. Wife, Lewis Trezevant and Wm. Geo. Cross, 8 of the 5 exors. (Probate Court records, Ch. Co., Book C., p. 192.) For twenty years he taught school in Charleston. (*The South-Carolina State Gazette and Timothy & Mason's Daily Advertiser*, March 4, 1795. *The City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, March 5, 1795.) Letters of administration on his estate granted to Henry Grimké, May 27, 1834 (P. C. R., Ch. Co., Adm. Book L.)

^{ddd} "Married, on Thursday night, Joshua Player, Esq. to Miss Charlotte Elizabeth Thompson, daughter of the late Mr. James H. Thompson."—*The Times*, Charleston, S. C., Monday, Jan. 4, 1802. Tunno vs Trezevant et al, DeSaussure's *Equity Reports*, Vol. 2, p. 264.

^{eee} "Died on the 25th of November, in Fairfield District. Mrs. Charlotte Player, consort of Joshua Player, Esq. and eldest daughter of the late Mr. James Hamden Thomson, of this city."—*Charleston Courier*, Dec. 5, 1807.

The firm of McFarlane & Player failed in 1801, and Joshua Player subsequently removed with his family to Fairfield District.

^{fff} "Married yesterday morning, by the reverend Mr. Jenkins Levi Durand Wigfall, esq. of St. James, Santee, to Miss Eliza Thompson,

18.

Charlotte Trezevant [Theodore³, Theodore², Daniel¹],
b. Oct. 6, 1755; *m.* William George Cross, sometime an
 officer in the navy of South Carolina in the Revolution^{ss};
d. July 7, 1837^{hhh}; buried in St. Michael's church-yard.
 Tombstone.

Issue :

- 45 1. **George Warren Cross**, *b.* in Charles Town,
 S. C., June 11, 1788; studied law under his
 uncle, Lewis C. Trezevant (26) and was
 admitted to the Bar at Charleston, Dec. 17,
 1807; elected 1st. lt. of Washington Light
 Infantry in 1807, and captain in 1809; war-
 den of Charleston in 1811; appdt. col. 16th
 S. C. militia (Inf.) in 1816; sometime a
 member S. C. House of Representatives;
 commissioner of Free Schools for parishes of
 St. Philip and St. Michael's in 1829; *d.* in
 Charleston Oct. 26, 1836, of cholera^{lll}; buried
 St. Michael's church-yard. Tombstone. He
m., Nov. 29, 1807, Mary Man Pawley, who
d. Dec. 12, 1808^{lll}; *m.* again, Frances Maria

second daughter of Mr. James H. Thompson, deceased, of this city."—
The Times, Charleston, S. C., Thursday, November 4, 1802.

Levi Durand Wigfall was a son of Joseph Wigfall and Susannah
 Durand, and grand son of Rev. Levi Durand (rector of Christ Church
 Parish) and Susannah Boone (See Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 275.)

^{ss} Tombstone, St. Michael's church-yard. He *d.* July 28, 1816,
 aged 61. His will, made June 17, 1816, proved Aug. 5, 1816, mentions
 his wife Charlotte and son George Warren. John F. Trezevant was a
 witness thereto.

^{hhh} Letters of administration on her estate granted to Mrs. Frances
 M. Cross, Sept. 4, 1837.

^{lll} O'Neill's *Bench and Bar of South Carolina*, Vol. II., p. 258.
 Letters of administration on his estate granted to James W. Gray,
 Nov. 7, 1836.

^{lll} "Married, on Sunday evening last, by Rev. Mr. Gadsden, George
 Warren Cross, Esq. to Miss Mary Man Pawley, daughter of the late

Halsey (*d.* March 30, 1879), dau. of Thomas Lloyd Halsey, a prominent merchant of Providence, R. I. ^{kkk} (Issue.)

20

John Trezevant [Theodore^s, Theodore², Daniel¹], *b.* Feb. 16, 1758; educated at the college in Philadelphia^{lll} (now the University of Pennsylvania); became a physician and settled in Virginia; was surgeon of the 2d Virginia Continental Regt. in the Revolution and was captured at fall of Charles Town, S. C., May 12, 1780^{mmm}; *m.* Miss Wellsⁿⁿⁿ, who *d. s. p.*; *m.* again Mrs. Wyatt (nee Cocke, of Surrey Co., Va.), of Brunswick Co., Va.ⁿⁿⁿ, who *d.*; *m.* again Ann Bellⁿⁿⁿ, of Sussex Co. where he had settled after his second marriage.ⁿⁿⁿ

Issue ⁿⁿⁿ: Second wife.

- 46 I. James Trezevant. (Father of Nathaniel Macon Trezevant.)
- 47 II. Theodore Trezevant. (Father of John Pollard Trezevant.)

Anthony Pawley, Esq. of Waccamaw."—*Charleston Courier*. Thursday, Dec. 8, 1807.

"Died, on Monday last, Mrs. Mary Man Cross, wife of George W. Cross, Esq."—*Charleston Courier*. Wednesday, Dec. 14, 1808. Tombstone, St. Michael's church-yard. Letters of administration on her estate granted to George W. Cross, Feb. 17, 1809.

^{kkk} *Thomas Halsey and His Descendants.*

^{lll} "This Day the Rev. Doctor Smith, Provost of the College and Academy at Philadelphia embarked for that Place, in the Brig. Charles-Town Packet, Capt. Samuel Wright," * * * "also two Masters Guerard and Master John Trezevant, to complete their Education under Doctor Smith's Care at the College."—*News for Feb. 11, in The South-Carolina Gazette*, March 26, 1772.

^{mmm} "Trezevant, John (Va). Surgeon 2d Virginia, 1779; taken prisoner at Charleston, 12th May, 1780; released shortly after, and served to close of war."—*Historical Register of the Officers of the Continental Army* (F. B. Heitman).

Year Book, City of Charleston, 1897, p. 422.

ⁿⁿⁿ Information furnished by Mr. J. T. Trezevant (77), Dallas, Texas.

- 48 III. Lewis Trezevant. (Father of Lewis Crouch Trezevant.)
- 49 IV. Martha Trezevant, *m.* — Harrison, of Sussex Co. (Issue.^{ooo})
- . Third Wife.
- 50 V. Maria Trezevant, *m.* Lewis Cruger Trezevant (67); *d.* without issue.
- 51 VI. Eliza Trezevant, *m.* — Ricks, of Southampton Co., Va. (Issue.)
- 52 VII. John Timothy Trezevant, *m.* Louisa Beattie, of Fanquier Co., Va. (Issue.)
- 53 VIII. Brooks Roberts Trezevant, *b.* in 1810.

25.

Peter Trezevant [Theodore², Theodore², Daniel¹], *b.* July 19, 1768; took a trip abroad in 1786^{ppp}; *m.*, Sept. 18, 1789, Elizabeth Willoughby Farquhar^{qqq} (*b.* in C. T. Dec. 20, 1772), only child of Robert Farquhar, merchant of Charleston, S. C.; was first a broker and then a bank clerk in Charleston; *d.* at 21 Brunswick Square Hotel, Brighton, Sussex, England at 1 o'clock P. M., June 21, 1854*; buried

^{ooo} Among her descendants are John and Henry Harrison, of Austin, Texas, and William Harrison, of Louisville, Ky.

^{ppp} "Yesterday arrived here the brig Fame, Capt. Cross, from Dublin in 54 days.—Came passengers Mr. G. Campbell, Mr. P. Trezevant", and others.—*The Charleston Morning Post, and Daily Advertiser*, Friday, Sept. 1, 1786.

^{qqq} Evidence in Trezevant vs Broughton.

In Chancery.

Trezevant V. Broughton.

This Bible was produced and shewn to Theodore Mathias Trezevant and this and the preceeding leaves marked respectively A. B. C. are the three leaves referred to in the affidavit of the said Theodore Mathias Trezevant sworn to before me this 27th day of April 1859.

Henry Baun

A commissioner to administer oaths in Chancery in England.

* "Death of Peter Trezevant, Esq.

The last mail from England brought intelligence of the death of PETER TREZEVANT, Esq. formerly a highly respectable resident of this

in one of the catacombs in Lewis Cemetery, near Brighton, Sussex, Saturday, July 1, 1854.

About 1770 Robert and John Farquhar, brothers, left their parents and sisters in Bilbo, Scotland, and went out to battle with the world. Robert came to Charles Town, S. C., and engaged in mercantile pursuits, being for a time senior member of the firm of Farquhar & Smith; John went to India as a cadet in the Bombay establishment, but subsequently removed to Bengal and engaged in mercantile pursuits. Robert Farquhar, who was b. in Bilbo, Oct. (*bap.* 23d.), 1743, married in Charles Town, in 1771, Elizabeth Logan, daughter of the Rev. Mr. Logan, of the Scotch Church, Charles Town, who died about January 3, 1773, leaving one daughter, Elizabeth Willoughby. In January, 1784, Robert Farquhar was drowned while passing from Charleston to Savannah on a vessel.^{rrr} His little daughter, then in her 12th year, was left to the care of friends in Charleston until her marriage.

John Farquhar, who had gone to India in his youth, had amused himself in his leisure moments by making chemical experiments, and the practical knowledge of chemistry thus acquired accidentally led to the acquisition of a fortune. The gunpowder manufactured at Pultah, in the interior, having been found unsatisfactory, Farquhar was selected by

city, which he left about thirty years since, to take possession of a large fortune inherited in that country. His death, which was not the result of disease, but the gradual decay of the forces of life, occurred at Brighton on the 21st ultimo."—*The Charleston Mercury*, Wed., July 12, 1854.

^{rrr} "A few days ago Mr. Robert Farquhar, of this City on his passage from hence to Georgia, was knocked overboard by the boom of the vessel, and unfortunately drowned, notwithstanding every possible assistance was given.—His body was carried to Savannah, and decently interred."—*South-Carolina Weekly Gazette*, Friday, Jany. 30, 1784.

In his will, made April 25, 1788, he mentions his daughter, who, he says, was ten years old Dec. 20, 1782, his father and mother, John and Elizabeth Farquhar, his brother John and sisters Charlotte and Anne. (Probate Court records, Ch. Co.)

Gen. Cornwallis, then Governor-General of Bengal, to inquire into the matter and render his assistance. This proved so valuable that he was made superintendent of the factory, and ultimately became sole contractor to the Government. His energy and ability soon acquired for him both wealth and influence, and he won the special confidence and favor of Warren Hastings. When, after reaching middle life, he returned to England he was worth about half a million. He became a partner in the great agency house of Basset, Farquhar & Co. in London, and purchased a share in the famous brewery of Whitbread. His wealth, as it accumulated, was devoted partly to the purchase of estates, but the greater proportion was invested in the funds and allowed to increase. In 1822 he purchased Fonthill Abbey from William Beckford, the author of "Vathek", and son of Sir William Beckford, reckoned in his day "the richest commoner in England". Beckford had a penchant for spending the money his father had left him and one of his fads was to crown Fonthill Abbey with a grand tower, three hundred feet high. This tower was so hastily constructed that it fell even before it was finished, but it was immediately rebuilt. By all these extravagancies Beckford so involved his estates that he was obliged to sell Fonthill Abbey, and John Farquhar bought it for £330,000, and he occasionally resided there until December, 1825, when Beckford's tower, for the second time, fell to the ground. Shortly after this Farquhar sold Fonthill Abbey. On the 6th of July, 1826, he died suddenly of apoplexy, and his wealth, amounting to about a million and a half, was divided among his seven nephews and nieces.²²² One of the latter, as already shown, was Mrs. Peter Trezevant, of Charleston. At the time the news came of his wife's good fortune, Mr. Trezevant, then in his 59th year, was a bank clerk and resided in Stoll's Alley. He is said to have remarked that he had been poor all his life, but

²²² *Dictionary of National Biography*, Vol. XVIII (1889), p. 222. *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., May 26, 1901

that thereafter he expected to live on turbot, and it is also said that friends who afterwards dined with him in England found him living up to his expectations.

Mrs. Trezevant *d.* at 31 Chester Terrace, Regent's Park 10 A. M., Dec. 30, 1845, and her remains were deposited in the vault of John Farquhar, in St. John's Wood Chapel, Jany. 8, 1849.

Issue ^{†††}:

- 54 I. Robert John Trezevant, *b.* July 1, 1790; *bap.*, by Rev. Mr. Wilson, of the Scotch Church, Aug. 3, 1790; *d.* May 21, 1791; buried St. Philip's church-yard next to A. Crouch.
- 55 II. John Farquhar Trezevant, *b.* Dec. 5, 1791.
- 56 III. Elizabeth Catherine Trezevant, *b.* at 6.30 A. M. Dec. 12, 1793; *bap.* by Rev. Mr. Purcell, of St. Michael's; *d.* June 6, 1795; buried by the side of A. Crouch.
- 57 IV. Daniel Heyward Trezevant, *b.* March 18, 1796.
- 58 V. Martha Trezevant, *b.* at 8 A. M., Dec. 16, 1797; *bap.* by Rev. Henry Purcell.
- 59 VI. Ann Timothy Trezevant, *b.* Nov. 13, 1799.
- 60 VII. Peter Dunlap Trezevant, *b.* at 10 P. M., June 16, 1802; *bap.* by Rev. Mr. Jenkins, of St. Michael's^{uuu}; *d.* at Calcutta, May 28, 1845.
- 61 VIII. Lewis George Trezevant, *b.* at 10.45 A. M., Sept. 1, 1804; *bap.* by Rev. Mr. Jenkins; *d.* Nov. 29, 1824; buried Huguenot Church yard.
- 62 IX. Theodore Mathias Trezevant, *b.* July 15, 1806.
- 63 X. Henry Trezevant, *b.* May 10, 1808; *d.* July 26, 1809; buried beside his brother (54) and sister (56) in St. Philip's church-yard.

^{†††} Data compiled by Capt. J. Davis Trezevant (86) from records which he probably got from his father's Bible.

Dr. Robert Dunlap and Capt. Wm. Flagg, god-fathers; Mrs. Harriet Smith and her mother, Mrs. Valk, god-mothers.

^{uuu} Capt George Cross and Mr. Jas. Ball, god-fathers; Mrs. Thomas Hort, god-mother

- 64 XI. Octavius Medicemus Trezevant, *b.* March 1, 1810; *bap.* in London, March, 1830, by Rev. Mr. Hutchins, of Christ Church, Paddington.
- 65 XII. Matilda Emmaline Trezevant, *b.* July 17, 1812.
- 66 XIII. Catherine Elizabeth Trezevant, *b.* June 16, 1815; *bap.* in London, March, 1830, by Rev. Mr. Hutchins, at Christ Church, Paddington; *d.* in Chester Terrace, Regent's Park, March 28, 1847; buried in St. John's Wood Chapel, placed in vault of John Farquhar, April 8th.

26.

Lewis Trezevant [Theodore³, Theodore², Daniel¹], *b.* Friday, Dec. 14, 1770; studied law under Gen. Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, and was admitted to the Bar in Charleston, Nov. 17, 1791—twenty-seven days before he became of age^{vvv}; elected Solicitor of the Western Circuit, 179—^{www}; elected a Law Judge, Dec. 18, 1799,^{xxx} and qualified Feb. 10, 1800,^{vvv} holding the office until his death; *m.*, May 19, 1803, Mrs. Henrietta (Netherclift) Morel,^{yyy} widow of Hon. John Morel, of Georgia, and dau.

^{vvv} O'Neill's Bench and Bar of South Carolina, Vol. I., pp. 68-71.

^{www} *South Carolina and Georgia Almanac*, 1798.

^{xxx} "Election, by the Legislature."

* * * * *

"Judges, in the Common Pleas and Sessions—William Johnson, jun. Lewis Trezevant and Ephraim Ramsay."—*South Carolina State Gazette, and Timothy's Daily Advertiser*, Tuesday, Dec. 24, 1799. *City Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Monday, Dec. 28, 1799.

^{yyy} "Married, on Thursday evening, the 19th inst. at Savannah, by the Rev. Mr. Holcombe, Judge TREZEVANT, of South-Carolina, to Mrs. Henrietta Morel, relict of the late honorable John Morel."—*The Times*, Charleston, S. C., Wednesday, June 1, 1803.

"Lewis Trezevant (called Lewis Crouch Trezevant on the next leaf) was married to Henrietta Morel, in Savannah, by the Reverend Mr. Holcomb on Thursday the 19th of May 1803."—Extract from Mathias Trezevant's affidavit in *Trezevant vs Broughton*.

"Henrietta Morel, *f* Savannah in the State of Georgia, the first

of Thomas and Ann (Mc Queen) Netherclift; *d.* at 1.15 A. M., Feb. 15, 1808.²²²

Issue :

67 1. Lewis Cruger Trezevant, *b.* June 11, 1804.*

child of Thos Netherclift and Ann his wife (who was Ann Mc Queen) and the widow of John Morel Esq. late of Savannah deceased, was born in Charleston (where her Parents were married) on the 26th Sept 1767. Her Birth is entered in her Fathers Family Bible by the name of Henrietta Ann—on the 9th of December 1786, she married her first Husband in Savannah, William O'Bryen jun, who died on the 23rd of Oct—1788 without her having had any child by him.

On the 14th of June 1789, she married her second husband John Morel who died on the 11th of May 1802, after having had six children by her, of whom he left five then living, viz. Ann, Thomas, John, Henry, and Henrietta—the latter died 3rd July 1802, aged 11. months."—*Ibid.*

²²² Judge TREZEVANT died yesterday."—*Charleston Courier*, Tuesday, Feb. 16, 1808. It was at his special request that so simple an announcement of his death was published. (O'Neill's *Bench and Bar*, Vol. I., pp. 68-71.)

His will, made Feb. 9, 1804, proved March 4, 1808, mentions his "aged mother"; brother John, of Virginia; brother Peter; brother Peter's wife's father, the late Robert Farquhar, of Farquhar & Smith, merchants of Charleston; the children of his sister, the late Martha Thomson and her late husband James H. Thomson; brother-in-law George Cross, of Cross & Crowley; nephew John F. Trezevant, providing for his legal education at the South Carolina College; sister Charlotte Cross; niece Ann Thomson; wife Henrietta, from whom he had separated, and the child of which she was then pregnant; and names as executors: William Johnson, Jr., George Cross, Jr., Theodore Gaillard, and John Taylor, of Columbia. A subsequent codicil mentions the birth in Savannah June 11, 1804, of a son who had been baptized there Oct. 14th following as Lewis Cruger Trezevant. (Probate Court records, Ch. Co., Book E, p. 82.) Judge Wm. Johnson, Jr., accepted guardianship of infant Lewis Cruger Trezevant, April 27, 1808. (*Ibid.*)

* "Lewis Cruger Trezevant, the son of Lewis and Henrietta Trezevant, was born in Savannah about midday on Monday, the 11th of June 1804, and he was baptised by the christian name of Lewis Cruger, in Savannah on Sunday afternoon 14th October 1804 by the Reverend Dr Wm Best. His Godfathers were Charles Harris and Alexander Netherclift and his Godmother Mrs Eliza Box. See Dr Best's letter to L. T. dated 8th November 1804."—Record obtained from papers of late J. Davis Trezevant, of Orangeburg County.

28.

Ann Sarah Trezevant [Theodore³, Theodore², Daniel¹],
b. Tuesday, Dec. 14, 1774; *m.*, Nov. 11, 1793, Daniel
 Heyward^{a4} (son of Hon. Thomas Heyward, Jr., who signed
 the Declaration of Independence), who *d.* April 28, 1796^{b4};
m. again, Oct. 1, 1799, Nicholas Cruger, Jr.^{c4} (*b.* in St.
 Croix, then subject to Denmark, July 1, 1779; *d.* in
 Charleston, S. C., July 23, 1826^{d4}); *d.* July 6, 1828^{e4};
 buried in St. Michael's church-yard. Tombstone.

Issue : First husband.

- 68 1. Elizabeth Mathews Heyward, *b.* — — —
 179—; *m.*, Nov. 15, 1813, James Hamilton,
 Jr.^{f4} (*b.* May 8, 1786; capt. U. S. A.; M.C.
 from the Charleston Dist., Jan. 6, 1823 to
 March 4, 1829^{g4}; governor of S. C., 1830-
 32; brigadier-general 4th Brigade S. C.
 militia (Charleston), 1832-1835, commanding
 during the nullification excitement of 1832-

^{a4} "MARRIED.] On Monday last, Mr. Daniel Heyward, to Miss Ann Trezevant, youngest daughter of Mr. Theodore Trezevant; of this city." — *The City Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Thursday, Nov. 14, 1793. Heyward Chart (Albany, N. Y., 1896). Gibbes Chart (Charleston, S. C., 1900)

^{b4} *The City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, March 2, 1796.

^{c4} "Married. on Tuesday evening last by the rev. Doctor Purcell, Nicholas Cruger jun. esq. of the Island of St. Croix, to Mrs Ann Heyward, relict of the late Daniel Heyward, esq."—*South-Carolina State Gazette and Timothy's Daily Advertiser*, Friday, Oct. 4. 1799.

^{d4} Cruger Chart. Tombstone, St. Michael's church-yard.

^{e4} "At Sullivan's Island, on the 6th inst after a long and painful illness. Mrs. Anne Cruger, widor of the late Nicholas Cruger, Esq. in the fifty-third year of her age."—Death announcements in *The Charleston Courier*, July 11, 1828.

^{f4} "MARRIED, on the 15th ult. nt Newark, (State of New Jersey) Captain JAMES HAMILTON, of the 18th Regt. United States Infantry, to Miss ELIZABETH HEYWARD, both of this."—*City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, Wednesday, Dec. 1. 1818.

^{g4} *Year Book*, City of Charleston 1884, p. 344.

33; removed to Texas, and represented that republic at the Court of St. James in 1841; United States Senator from Texas at the time of his death, Nov. 15, 1857—when the *Galveston* and *Opelousas* collided off the coast of Texas^{b4} and he was drowned after having given his life preserver to a lady). (Issue)

Second husband.¹⁴

- 69 ii. Henry Nicholas Cruger (name subsequently changed to Henry Douglas Cruger), *b.* in St. Croix, Oct. 4, 1800; A. B. Columbia College; *m.*, June 29, 1833, Harriet Douglas (*d.* 1872); *d.* at Sangertics, N. Y., April 4, 1867; buried in Trinity Church cemetery, Sangertics. (No issue.)
- 70 iii. Lewis Trezevant Cruger, *b.* in Charleston, S. C., Feb. 6, 1803; *m.*, Sept. 10, 1855, Mrs. Louisa E. (Ancrum) Williamsou; *d.* in Washington, D. C., Feb. 16, 1879. (Issue.)
- 71 iv. Emma Maria Cruger, *b.* Jany. 15, 1805; *m.*, April 2, 1823, John Beaufain Irving, M. D. (*d.* 1881), of Charleston, S. C.; *d.* June 30, 1867. (Issue.)
- 72 v. Catherine de Nully Cruger, *b.* Sept. 12, 1806; *m.* (by Bishop Bowen), April 2, 1828, Bentley Hasell, of South Carolina (*b.* June 18, 1807; A. B. Yale, 1825; Litchfield law school, 1827; *d.* in N. Y. City, May 4, 1836, buried St. Mark's church-yard, N. Y. City); *d.* Jany. 28, 1870; buried St. Mark's church-yard, N. Y. City.¹⁴ (Issue.)

^{b4} Appleton's *Cyclopædia of American Biography*.

Gibbes Chart

¹⁴ Cruger Chart.

¹⁴ *American Ancestry*, Vol. X, p. 48.

An account of the Hasell family from 1572, and a description of their arms, will be found in Burke's *Landed Gentry*. Rev. Thomas

- 73 VI. Anna Carolina Cruger, *b.* in Charleston, S. C., Feb. 9, 1808; *d.* unm. at Saugerties, N. Y., Sept. 18, 1889; buried in Trinity Eprs. Ch. cemetery, Saugerties.
- 74 VII. Nicholas Cruger, *b.* May 18, 1813; *m.*, Sept. 1, 1847, Elizabeth Roberts (*d.* Dec. 12, 1884), of South Carolina; *d.* July 20, 1872. (Issue.)

53.

Brooks Roberts Trezevant [John⁴, Theodore², Theodore², Daniel¹], *b.* in 1810; *m.*, Feb., 1832, Rachel Godwin; *d.* October, 1856.^{k4}

Issue : ^{k4}

- 75 I. James Hamilton Trezevant, *m.* Fannie Davidson.
- 76 II. Ora Campbell Trezevant, *m.* Powell H. Parham.
- 77 III. John Timothée Trezevant. *b.* Oct. 18, 1842.
- 78 IV. Lewis Cruger Trezevant, *m.* Corinne Cleaves.
- 79 V. Brooks Rachel Trezevant, *m.* Sam. O. Smith.

55.

John Farquhar Trezevant [Peter⁴, Theodore², Theodore², Daniel¹], *b.* 5.15 P. M., Dec. 5, 1791; *bap.* Dec. 14, 1792¹⁴, by Rev. Henry Purcell, of St. Michael's Ch., Charleston: left S. C. College, a junior, session of 1807-8^{m4}; admitted to the bar in Charleston, Dec. 28, 1812ⁿ⁴;

Hasell, the first of the family in America came to South Carolina in 1705. (Dalcho's *Historical Account of the P. E. Church in S-C.* Cruger Chart.)

^{k4} Records furnished by Mr. J. T. Trezevant (77), Dallas, Texas.

¹⁴ John and Lewis Crouch Trezevant, god-fathers; Mrs. C. Trezevant and Ann S. Trezevant, god-mothers.

^{m4} LaBorde's *History of the South Carolina College* (1859), p. 450.

ⁿ⁴ "At the Meeting of the Constitutional Court, this morning, the following Gentlemen were admitted to the Bar:

HENRY WILLIAM PERONNEAU.

JOHN F. TREZEVANT.

JAMES L. PETIGRU."—*The Times*, Monday evening, Dec. 28, 1812.

O'Neill's *Bench and Bar of S. C.*, Vol. II., p. 604.

m., May 18, 1818, Margaret Pepper Gignilliat⁰⁴; *d.* at Coosawhatchie, S. C., Aug. 28, 1820.

Issue :

- | | | | |
|----|------|---|----------|
| 80 | I. | Charles Simmons Trezevant, <i>b.</i> May 26, 1814. | |
| 81 | II. | John Edward Trezevant, <i>b.</i> 5.45 P. M., | } Twins. |
| | | Nov. 28, 1815; <i>d.</i> Feb. 17, 1866. | |
| 82 | III. | Peter James Trezevant, <i>b.</i> 6. P. M., | |
| | | Nov. 28, 1815. | |
| 83 | IV. | Elizabeth Willoughby Trezevant, <i>b.</i> 9 A. M., | |
| | | Feb. 26, 1817; <i>d.</i> unm. June 5, 1885. | |
| 84 | V. | Charlotte Gignilliat Trezevant, <i>b.</i> Jan. 1, 1819. | |
| 85 | VI. | George Warren Cross Trezevant, July 7, 1820. | |

57.

Daniel Heyward Trezevant [Peter⁴, Theodore³, Theodore², Daniel¹], *b.* 10 A. M., March 18, 1796; *bap.* by Rev. Henry Purcell (uncle, aunt and Ann S. Heyward, god-parents); physician; *m.*, in St. Michael's, Charleston, May 8, 1820, Ann Sewell (*b.* Jan. 2, 1795), of New York, who *d.* 12.30 P. M., Aug. 20, 1838; *m.* again, Nov. 15, 1841, Epps Goodwyn Howell (*b.* April 9, 1819), dau. of Jesse and Martha Howell; *d.*

Issue : First wife.

- | | | |
|----|------|--|
| 86 | I. | James Davis Trezevant, <i>b.</i> Nov. 25, 1822. |
| 87 | II. | Ann Sewell Trezevant, <i>b.</i> Dec. 8, 1824. |
| 88 | III. | Elizabeth Willoughby Trezevant, <i>b.</i> 1.35 A. M., |
| | | Sept. 21, 1827; <i>d.</i> Jan. 2, 1834. |
| 89 | IV. | Daniel Heyward Trezevant, <i>b.</i> 10.05 A. M., |
| | | July 10, 1829; enlisted in the Palmetto Regiment in the war with Mexico and was killed at Chepultepec. ⁰⁴ |

⁰⁴ "Married, on Thursday evening last, in Prince Williams Parish, by the Rev. Mr. M'Iver, John F. Trezevant, Esq. to Miss Margaret P. Gignilliat."—*Charleston Courier*, Tuesday, May 18, 1818.

⁰⁴ Palmetto tree monument, State House grounds, Columbia, S. C. The name there given is D. M. Trezevant, however.

- 90 v. Sarah King Trezevant, *b.* 9.45 A. M., June 5, 1832; *d.* Jany. 12, 1834.
- 91 vi. George Sewell Trezevant, *b.* July 12, 1834.
- 92 vii. Catherine Elizabeth Trezevant, *b.* 11.05 P. M., Sept. 27, 1836; *d.* March 28, 1839.
- 93 viii. Peter Trezevant, *b.* March 30, 1838; *d.* between 11 and 12 P. M., the same day.
Second wife.
- 94 ix. Jesse Howell Trezevant, *b.* 9.20 P. M., Aug. 30, 1842; killed at Seven Pines.
- 95 x. Peter John Trezevant, *b.* 11.50 P. M., March 18, 1844; educated in the schools of Columbia; entered State service as a private of artillery, Dec. 27, 1860; entered Confederate army in 2d S. C. Vols., but was transferred in the summer of 1862 to the 2d S. C. Cavalry (M. C. Butler) and later was detailed as courier to Gen. Hampton and so served to the end of the war; settled in Shreveport, La., in 1865, engaging in the drug business, but owing to failing health abandoned it and became a contractor in railway and levee building and other public works; has been connected with several important corporations of Shreveport, and has been for some time vice-president and director of the Merchants and Farmers' Bank; elected Clerk of the La. House of Reps. in 1874 and held the position 'till 1896 with the exception of the session of 1879; was a participant in the expulsion of the U. S. troops under Gen. DeTroбриand from the State Legislature in 1875 and in the entry and occupation of the State House and other State buildings by Gov. Nicholls in 1877; since 1896 has been a member of the La. H. of R. from Caddo Parish, and during

the last term was chairman of the Ways and Means Committee. He was the author of the present revenue bills of the State, viz.: the general revenue and license bills, both State and local and foreign and inter-state.^{q4}

- 96 . XI. Willoughby Farquhar Trezevant, *b.* 6.25 P. M.,
Jany. 19, 1846; killed in Confederate war.
- 97 XII. William Howell Trezevant, of Marietta, Ga; *m.*
Nannie Hammond. (Issue.)
- 98 XIII. Robert Gilchrist Trezevant, of Savannah, Ga;
m. Mary Cain. (Issue.)
- 99 XIV. Lucy Mary Trezevant, *m.* Edward Theodore
Jervey, her cousin, now of Atlanta, Ga; *d.*
several years ago. (Issue.)

59.

Ann Timothy Trezevant [Peter⁴, Theodore³, Theodore², Daniel¹], *b.* Nov. 13, 1799^{r4}; *bap.* by Rev. Henry Purcell (Wm. Smith, god-father; cousin Sarah Johnson, god-mother); *m.*, May 14, 1818, Henry Pendleton Taylor (*b.* Sept. 16, 1784; *d.* April 8, 1832; buried St. M's ch. yd.), of Columbia, S. C.; *d.* March 29, 1864.

Issue :

- 100 I. Elizabeth Willoughby Taylor, *m.* Dr. Alexander Moore, of York District, S. C. (Issue.)
- 101 II. Martha Ann Taylor, *m.* David Saylor Yates, of Charleston, S. C. (Issue.)
- 102 III. Matilda Catherine Taylor, *m.* John Brown, who died; *m.* again John Brown, cousin of her first husband, who died; *m.* again John Jones. (Issue.)
- 103 IV. Columbia Maria Taylor, *m.* Charles Axson. (Issue all *d.* in infancy.)

^{q4} *The National Cyclopædia of American Biography*, Vol. X., p. 181.

^{r4} The tombstone in St. Michael's church-yard to Col. and Mrs. Taylor gives 1800, but the Trezevant records give 1799

- 104 v. Mary Norwood Taylor, unm.
 105 vi. Caroline Claudia Taylor, m. Winthrop Williams, of Charleston, S. C. (Issue.)
 106 vii. Henry Pendleton Taylor, b. Feb. 12, 1832; d. unm. Aug. 25, 1874; buried St. Michael's church-yard.*

62.

Theodore Mathias Trezevant [Peter ⁴, Theodore ³, Theodore ², Daniel ¹], b. 2.15 A. M., July 15, 1806; *bap.* by Rev. Mr. Jenkins, of St. Michael's (John Mathias Ehrich, god-father); m. April 11, 1844, by Rev. C. B. Waller, Eleanor Waller; d. 7 P. M., July 12, 1868; buried at Woodford Bridge. His widow d. June 20, 1890; buried with her husband.

Issue :

- 107 i. Charles Edward Trezevant, b. Feb. 7, 1845.
 108 ii. Elizabeth Willoughby Trezevant, b. June 5, 18 6; d. May 11, 1857.
 109 iii. Robert Farquhar Trezevant, b. Jany. 3, 1849.

65.

Matilda Emmaline Trezevant [Peter ⁴, Theodore ³, Theodore ², Daniel ¹] b. July 17, 1812; *bap.* by Rev. Mr. Gadsden; m. Alexander Crowe.

Issue :

- 110 i. Alexander Crowe, m. Mrs. Sarah Ellen Woodhouse. (Issue.)
 111 ii. Elizabeth Farquhar Crowe, m. Andrew Alfred Colyer-Bristow. (Issue.)
 112 iii. Margaret Crowe, m. John Bell, who d.; m. again Myles Macdonald. (Issue.)
 113 iv. Robert Crowe, m. Frances Wall, dau. of George Wall. (Issue.)

* Tombstone above mentioned.

- 114 v. Matilda Crowe, *m.* Matthew Clarence Barton.
(Issue.)
- 115 vi. George Crowe, *d.* unm.
- 116 vii. Emily Crowe, *m.* Col. Albert Lloyd. (Issue.)
- 117 viii. Alice Crowe.
- 118 ix. Arthur Crowe.
- 119 x. Henry Crowe, *d.* unm.
- 120 xi. Catherine Crowe, *m.* John Desmond Mortimer.
(No issue.)

77.

John Timothee Trezevant [Brooks Robert ⁵, John ⁴, Theodore ³, Theodore ², Daniel ¹], *b.* Oct. 18, 1842; *m.*, Aug. 14, 1898, Eva Whitthorne; resides in Dallas, Texas; head of firm of Trezevant & Cochran, insurance agents.

Issue :

- 121 i. Eva Whitthorne Trezevant, *b.* June 20, 1895.

80.

Charles Simmons Trezevant [John Farquhar ⁵, Peter ⁴, Theodore ³, Theodore ², Daniel ¹], *b.* Tuesday, May 26, 1814; *m.*, in 1838, Mary McDonald; *d.* in Federal prison, 1864.

Issue :

- 122 i. Mary Trezevant, *m.* — Dunham. (Issue.)

82.

Peter James Trezevant [John Farquhar ⁵, Peter ⁴, Theodore ³, Theodore ², Daniel ¹], *b.* 6 P. M., Nov. 23, 1815; *m.* Mrs. Mary Williams; *d.* 1860.

Issue :

- 123 i. John Farquhar Trezevant, *m.*, in 1867, Annie Vick. (Issue.)
- 124 ii. George Timothy Trezevant, *m.* Julia Scott; *d.* 1890. (Issue.)

- 136 iv. Charlotte Trezevant, *b.* in 1853; *m.* in 1873; *d.* in 1879.
- 137 v. Peter James Trezevant, *b.* in 1855; *m.* in 1880. (Issue.)
- 138 vi. Mary Eva Trezevant, *b.* in 1857; *m.* in 1885. (Issue.)
- 139 vii. Annie Briscoe Trezevant, *b.* in 1859; *d.* in 1864.

86.

James Davis Trezevant [Daniel Heyward ⁵, Peter ⁴, Theodore ³, Theodore ², Daniel ¹], *b.* 1.30 P. M., Nov. 25, 1822; *m.*, Nov. 23, 1851, Ann Elizabeth Baker, of Sandy Run, S. C.; *d.* May 12, 1892. He was long a resident of Orangeburg County, S. C., where his children now reside.

Issue :

- 140 i. Mary Muller Trezevant, *b.* Aug. 8, 1852; *m.*, Feb. 13, 1898, J. G. Maynard, of Ft. Motte, S. C.
- 141 ii. Annie Sowell Trezevant, *b.* March 5, 1855; *d.* March 12, 1855.
- 142 iii. Daniel Heyward Trezevant, *b.* March 21, 1857.
- 143 iv. Sarah Wotherspoon Trezevant, *b.* Sept. 17, 1860.
- 144 v. William Baker Trezevant, *b.* Nov. 8, 1864.
- 145 vi. Adam Sowell Trezevant, *b.* Aug. 12, 1869.
- 146 vii. Son, *b.* March 17, 1873; *d.* March 18, 1873.
- 147 viii. Rosa Elmore Trezevant, *b.* May 21, 1875.

87.

Ann Sewell Trezevant [Daniel Heyward ⁵, Peter ⁴, Theodore ³, Theodore ², Daniel ¹], *b.* 3.20 A. M., Dec. 8, 1824; *m.*, Nov. 8, 1842, Edward Fisher Taylor (*b.* Feb. 14, 1822); *d.* about 1855.

Issue :

- 148 I. Ann Taylor, *b.* 2.05 P. M., Oct. 9, 1843; *d.* unm. 1861.
- 149 II. Edward Taylor, *b.* June 27, 1845; *d.* 1860.
- 150 III. Heyward Trezevant Taylor, *b.* May 25, 1847. (Issue.)
- 151 IV. George Washington Taylor, *b.* in Montgomery Co., Ala., Jany. 16, 1849; *ed.* S. C. Col.; served in C. S. A., Nov. 1864 to end of war; admitted to the bar at Mobile, Nov., 1871; *mem.* Ala. legislature, 1878; State Solicitor 1st. Jnd. Circuit of Ala., 1880-92; M. C., 1897-1903, 1st. Ala. Dist.; Democrat; *m.*, Jany., 1881, Margaretta Van Tuyl Metcalf, *dau.* E. H. Metcalf, of Montgomery.
- 152 v. Mary Jane Taylor, *b.* Dec. 21, 1851; *m.* Thos. S. Davant, now of Roanoke, Va.
- 153 vi. Thomas Taylor; *d.* young.
- 154 VII. Henry Pendleton Taylor, *b.* July 26, 1854; of (Charleston, S. C.; *m.* E. C. Hanckel. (Issue.)

91.

George Sewell Trezevant [Daniel Heyward⁵, Peter⁴, Theodore³, Theodore², Daniel¹], *b.* 2.44 P. M., July 12, 1834; *m.* his cousin Sarah Wigfall, *dau.* of Arthur T. Wigfall and grand-daughter of Eliza Thomson (43) who *m.* Levi Durand Wigfall. He was a practicing physician in Columbia for many years.

Issue :

- 155 I. Arthur Wigfall Trezevant, *d.* inf.
- 156 II. Robert Wotherspoon Trezevant; *d.* unm.
- 157 III. Anne Trezevant, *m.* Vernon Cosby Badham, now of Columbia, S. C. (Issue.)

Wilmington, N. C., who *d.* Nov. 25, 1897; *m.* again, Feb. 14, 1899, Virginia Van Orsdell, of Wilmington, N. C.

Issue : First wife.

- 171 I. Cornelia Van Oradell Trezevant, *b.* Dec. 24, 1893.
 172 II. Eliza Wicnges Trezevant, *b.* July 5, 1895; *d.* Nov. 5, 1896.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

FIRST MENTION OF THOMAS SUMTER IN SOUTH CAROLINA RECORDS.—In the foot-note on page 634 of *South Carolina under the Royal Government* Gen. McCrady, speaking of an affidavit of July 29, 1768, which mentioned the name of Thomas Sumter, says : "This is the first mention we have found of one of the heroes of the Revolution in South Carolina." The editor of this magazine has found the following earlier mentions of him :

"The Frenchman lately delivered up. by Mr. Sumter, to Lieut. Charles Taylor, commandant at Fort Prince-George, Keehowee, we hear is a Canadian born, well acquainted with seven Indian languages, and has made some progress in that of the Cherokees; he pretends, that he abandoned his own country, and took sanctuary in that of the Cherokees, and that he is an officer; but he has no commission to produce, and prevaricates much in all he says; in short he appears to be every way qualified for an incendiary, and very capable of doing mischief: If the Great-Warrior had been in the nation, 'tis thought Mr. Sumter would not have been suffered to bring him away: The leading men of the Over-Hills towns now pretend, that *they delivered up* the Frenchman, and on that account claim a trade.—A report has been circulated in the nation, that upon the Great-Warrior's return from Mobile and New-Orleans, they are to have two French forts, one of them at Toquoh, the other at Hywassih.—The Young Warrior of Estatowih behaves admirably well, and all the Indians of the Lower-Towns do the same, except when they get rum from the settlements.—This is all we learn by the last express from that quarter.

The Frenchman above-mentioned, we hear, is ordered down; and yesterday a small party was sent from hence to meet that coming from fort Prince-George."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Sat., March 26, 1768.

"The following is what we have been able to learn further regarding the French prisoner that was taken in the Cherokee nation, by Mr. Sumter in February last. His name is Baron deaJonnes; he is a Canadian by birth, a lieutenant in rank, and has been a partizan this whole war; he was at Grant's defeat and Forbes's triumphs; the last post he came from was Assumption which he left for having killed his man, the duel was an odd one, with guns at fifty paces; he met the Great-Warrior in the woods, and returned to the nation with him; and expressed a great inclination to return to Canada, notwithstanding his life would be exposed. We are told, this and some prevarications occasioned his being sent as far from the means of breeding disturbances as possible, he being effectually on his passage to England in the Nightingale."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Sat., May 7, 1768.

AN EARLY SOUTH CAROLINA FACTORY.—"We regret to learn that the Paper Mill of Mr. WHITE, near Columbia, (the only one in the State), has been destroyed by fire."—*The Charleston Courier*, Mon., Jan. 9, 1822. A fuller account was published the next day, showing the pecuniary losses.

COL. TARLETON'S POST-REVOLUTION VISIT.—It will no doubt be a surprise to many to know that Col. Tarleton came back to South Carolina just after the Revolution. He was doubtless looking up records preparatory to the publishing of his *Campaigns* which came out the same year.

"Yesterday arrived in 28 days from Jamaica, the ship Mercury, John Gillespie, master—Came passengers, Col. Tarleton, Mr. Milledge, Mr. Robert Stewart, Capt. Love, Mr. and Mrs. Ledwick."—*The Charleston Morning Post and Daily Advertiser*, Jan. 17, 1787.

CAPERS.—On page 293 of the October issue of this magazine a mistake was made, which was to some extent rectified in the index. Emma Jane Dunlap Capers (80), who married James Nelson, appears as Emima J. D. Stokes. The number 138 should have been for Abathiah Harvey Nelson.

HON. ROBERT W. BARNWELL.—In the sketch of Hon. Robert W. Barnwell given on page 74 of Vol. II. of this magazine the editor of this magazine made a mistake in stat-

ing that Mr. Barnwell was appointed U. S. Senator by Governor Means. Knowing that Governor Means was elected in 1850 the editor inadvertently stated that he had appointed Mr. Barnwell Senator, but Governor Means's election to the gubernatorial chair was subsequent to Mr. Barnwell's appointment to the Senate by Governor Seabrook.

THE STORY OF MARGARET TUDOR.—The latest contribution to the fiction of South Carolina is *The Story of Margaret Tudor* by Miss Annie T. Colcock, a member of this Society. The historical background for the romance is drawn from some of the Shaftesbury papers published in the fifth volume of *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, and Miss Colcock makes her romance fit into the history far better than any of the other recent writers of fiction dealing with this section have done. But Miss Colcock has made a mistake in the first chapter in calling Thomas Colleton "Sir" Thomas. He was never a baronet. His brother, Sir Peter Colleton was the baronet (2d). Thomas Colleton was made a landgrave of Carolina in 1681, and that was the only title he ever held. (See account of the Colletons in the October, 1900, issue of this magazine.)

IZARD.—In the account of the Izard family given in this Magazine for July 1901 the following printer's errors should be corrected : at the foot of the text of page 235 add, "Mr Izard died 2 Feb. 1761 and was succeeded by his eldest surviving son : " (i. e. by Ralph Izard, jun., of Burton, afterwards called Fair Spring). Page 237 note i. after issue : read, "Elizabeth *Celestine m.* Gen: Benj: Huger." Page 225 read, "Ralph de Lancey Izard * * Rock Spring, (next Mt Hope, formerly his father's then Col: Morris's) at Wiltown".

Page 218: As to the arms. An examination of the old Provincial acts in the Secretary of State's office at Columbia (which are signed and sealed by the Governor and Deputies) shews the signature of Hon: Ralph Izard (son of the first comer) to an act of 1713, with a seal of the very arms of the

Goose creek hatchment, viz: quarterly 1st and 4th a bend cotised charged with an annulet (Pryor ?); 2^d and 3^d six leopards faces, 3, 2 & 1 (Izard). Crest: a Dolphin embowed. The crust shews the arms to be those of Izard, and the transposed position of the quarterings is probably due to the seal having been engraved direct and so reversing the impression. This seal may have been that of Ralph Izard, esq: the first comer (whose mother appears to have been an heiress of the Pryors) and seems to shew that the hatchment (probably copied from its impression) is of earlier date than was generally supposed and was probably used at the funeral of this Hon Ralph Izard in 1743 rather than at that of his grandson Hon: Ralph Izard in 1804.—L. C.

Queries.

CORDES.—Who was the father of Mary Cordes, second wife of the second Daniel Huger (1688—)?—Mrs. Jefferson Davis Jordan, 452 Oak Street, Chattanooga, Tenn.

PUBLICATIONS RECEIVED.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE AMERICAN JEWISH HISTORICAL SOCIETY.
Number 9. 1901.

Contains, besides the minutes of the eighth and ninth annual meetings of the Society and the address of the president of the Society, Dr. Cyrus Adler, a frontispiece "View of the Jews' Savanna in Surinam", eleven contributions to American Jewish history, and notes, necrology, index, constitution, and list of members. The most interesting to South Carolinians of the leading articles is Mr. Leon Hühner's sketch of Francis Salvador. While Mr. Hühner's sketch is interesting there is really nothing new in it and it is filled with inaccuracies that might easily have been corrected could the sketch have been revised by someone familiar with the history of South Carolina.

In foot-note 5. page 111, Mr. Hühner says: "Mr. Kohn, the editor of the *News and Courier*, of Columbia, S. C., has called my attention to the interesting fact that the Library of the College of Charleston possesses the original grant of arms to Francis Salvador, grand father of this Francis from the Herald's College, London. 'It was granted to Mr. Salvador, and afterwards came into the possession of the late Judge Mitchell King, who presented it to the College Library.' "

The inaccuracy of that paragraph is apparent. Mr. Kohn is not editor of the *News and Courier* and that paper is not "of Columbia, S. C.", and Mr. Kohn's letter heads show enough to guide aright an accurate chronicler. We will let the grant of arms speak for itself. It tells the history of the founder of the English branch of Salvador's family and might have been used to advantage by Mr. Hühner:

"TO ALL AND SINGULAR to whom these Presents shall come John Austis Esq; Garter Principal King of Arms, and Stephen Martin Leake Esq; Clarenceux King of Arms, send Greeting. WHEREAS Francis Salvador of London Merchant, hath represented unto the Right Honourable Thomas Earl of Effingham, Deputy (with the Royal approbation) to the most Noble Edward Duke of Norfolk, Earl Marshal and Hereditary Marshal of England that he is the Son of Joseph Salvador, late of Amsterdam, Merchant deceased, after whose death coming over into England, and settling here, he was Enfranchised, and made a free Denison, by Letters Patent dated at Westminster, the Twenty fourth Day of April. in the Fifth Year of his late Majesty: And that his said Father during his Life, did constantly bear and use for his Arms, Vert a Lyon Rampant, between three Flowers de Lys Or, and for his Crest a Demi Lyon Gules, langued and Armed Azure holding between his Paws a like flower de Lys, which said Arms he hath likewise continued to bear, as his Father did, But as he cannot produce such Authentick proofs of his Right thereto as the Laws of Arms require, hath therefore prayed his Lordship Warrant for our Granting, and Exemplifying, to him and his Descendants, and likewise to all the Descendants of his said Father Joseph Salvador deceased, the said Arms, or with such Variation as may be necessary: And that the same so Exemplified may be entred upon Record among the Gentry of this Realm, in the College of Arms. And FORASMUCH as his Lordship being satisfied of the truth of the Premises, did by Warrant under his hand and Seal bearing date the Nineteenth Day of March One Thousand and Seven Hundred and Forty four, Order and direct us, to Grant such Arms and Crest accordingly NOW KNOW YE that We the said Garter and Clarenceux Kings of Arms, in Pursuance of the said Warrant, and by Virtue and Authority of the Letters Patent of our several Officers, to each of us respectfully granted, under the Great Seal of Great Britain, do by these Presents, Grant, Exemplify and Confirm, unto the said Francis Salvador, the aforesaid Arms and Crest that is to say, Vert a Lyon Rampant, between three Flowers de Lys Or. and for his Crest a Demi Lyon Gules

langued and Armed Azure, holding between his Paws a like Flower de Lys as in the Margin hereof are more Lively Depicted, To be borne by him the said Francis Salvador and his Descendants, and likewise by the Descendants of his Father Joseph Salvador, lawfully begotten, with their due Differences, according to the practice and Law of Arms, without the Let or Interruption of any person or persons Whatsoever, IN WITNESS whereof, we the said Garter and Clarenceux, have hereunto set our Hands, and Affixed the Seals of our Offices, the First day of June in the Eighteenth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Second, by the Grace of God, King of Great Britain, France and Ireland, Defender of the Faith &c And in the Year of our Lord God One Thousand Seven Hundred and Forty-Five.

John Austis Garter
Principal King of Arms

S Martin Leake Clarenceux
King of Arms"

The grantees of these arms and his sons Jacob and Joseph Salvador were all wealthy merchants of London. In 1752 Joseph Salvador purchased one hundred thousand acres of land in what subsequently became (1768) Ninety Six District, S. C. The earthquake in Lisbon and the failure of the Dutch East India Company financially embarrassed Joseph Salvador, and his nephew and son-in-law, Francis Salvador (son of Jacob), removed to South Carolina.

He was one of the creditors of his father-in-law, and probably came to America the first of the year 1774 for the purpose of reimbursing himself from the lands in Ninety Six District.

May 17, 1774, Joseph Salvador, of London, for £1611, current money of South Carolina, by "Richard Andrews Rapley his true and lawful attorney for the purpose Constituted and Appointed in and by a Certain deed or Letter of Attorney bearing Date on or about the Sixth Day of october" 1778, sold to "Francis Salvador late of Twickenham in the County of Middlesex but now of the Province aforesaid Esqr 921 acres of land from the one hundred thousand acres before mentioned. (Mesne Conveyance Office, Ch. Co., Book M 4, p. 286.)

May 31, 1774, Joseph Salvador, of London, "by Richard Andrews Rapley his true and Lawful Attorney for the Purpose Duly Constituted and Appointed" * * * "by a Certain Deed or Letter of Attorney bearing Date on or about the Sixth Day of October" 1778, mortgaged to Francis Salvador of the Province of South Carolina, * * * "in consideration of seven thousand pounds Lawfull money of the said Province" * * * "All that Parcel or Tract of Land Containing five thousand One hundred & Sixty five Acres More or Less Situate Lying and being above a place called Ninety-Six in the said Province being part of one hundred Thousand Acres of Land Granted by his Late Majesty King George the Second in Two Tracts of Fifty Thousand Acres of Land each On or about the Twenty Second Day of June Anno Domini One Thousand Seven Hundred And Fifty Two to William Livingstone Esquire and his Associates in Fe Simple and now belonging to the said Joseph Salvador." (M. C. O., Ch. Co., Book O 4, p. 12)

On page 111, speaking of the arrival in South Carolina of Francis Salvador, Mr. Hühner says: "He probably brought some wealth with him, for it is related that when he left England, his cousin, Mrs. Mendes da Costa, gave up a part of her marriage settlement to furnish funds for the expedition." The story probably had its foundation in the facts given in the following:

By indenture of lease and release bearing date the 23d and 24th of February, 1775. "Joseph Salvador late of Lime Street London but then of the Parish of Saint James Westminster in the County of Middlesex Esqr of the first Part" * * "Rebecca Mendes Da Costa of the Second Part" and David Græme and John Lewis Gervais, of Charles Town, S. C., of the third part, "In order to Enable the sd Rebecca Mendes Da Costa her heirs and assigns to raise and satisfy to herself or themselves Certain sums of money in the sd Indenture of release Mentioned the sd Joseph Salvador granted and Conveyed unto and to the use of the sd Rebecca Mendes Da Costa" * * * "a Certain Piece or Parcel of land situate in the sd Province" containing 20,000 acres, "upon Trust to sell and Mortgage the same."

On March 8, 1775, "Rebecca Mendes Da Costa of Street Buildings London", widow, "in order and to the intent that all acts and matters and Things Necessary in Consequence of the sd Indenture of Release, be done in America by me or my agent or otherwise on my behalf be done accordingly have made ordained Nominated Constituted and appointed and in my Place and Stead Put" * * * "Francis Salvador of Coronaca in sd Province Esqr and in case of the Death or absence from the said Province of the sd Francis Salvador then the before Named David Græme to be my true and Lawful Mottorney and substitute" * * "to Contract and agree with any Person or Persons whomsoever for the absolute sale and Disposal of all or any Part of the sd Piece of land." (M. C. O., Ch. Co., Book R 4, p. 480.)

On page 112: "Such was the esteem in which he was held that when he had been but a year in the Colony he was elected a member of the General Assembly of South Carolina". That is not true. No election for members of the Commons House of Assembly (not General Assembly, for there was none) ever took place in South Carolina while Salvador was a resident of the Province. The last election held prior to the independent government established March 26, 1776, was held the latter part of 1772—before Salvador came to South Carolina—and the first election for the General Assembly created by the constitution of 1776 took place in October 1776—after Salvador's death. Salvador was, however, a deputy to both of the Provincial Congresses held in South Carolina prior to the constitution of 1776.

On page 115: "The second Provincial Congress of South Carolina was held at Charlestown in November, 1775." The first session of the second Provincial Congress was held then.

And again, on page 117: "The general assembly of South Carolina met again in March, 1776." No, the second session of the second Provincial Congress was held in February and March 1776, and this

Congress resolved itself into a General Assembly upon the adoption of the Constitution, March 26, 1776.

On page 120, speaking of Williamson's Cherokee expedition of 1776: "Williamson and Salvador were at the head of an expedition against Tories and Indians." Salvador was only serving as a volunteer, although Williamson doubtless sought his advice. The expedition was under the command of Col. Williamson, of the Ninety Six militia regiment, and Capt. Felix Warley, commanding a detachment of the 8d Regiment. On page 115 "Committee of Safety" is given for Council of Safety; on page 118 Ninety Six District is written "Ninety-six District"; on page 111 Coronaca is spelled "Coroneka"; on pp. 115 and 119 Cunningham is "Cunningham"; on page 118 Loccock is "Loccock", Rapley is "Raply" and country is "county", and on page 120 Farrar is "Farar".

After the Revolution Joseph Salvador came to South Carolina to live, and died in Charleston, as will be seen by the following evidences:

"Yesterday died, JOSEPH SALVADORE, Esq; aged 86 years. He was formerly a most eminent merchant in England, being one of those who furnished that government with a million of money in two hours notice, during the rebellion in the year 1745; and likewise was one of the greatest land holders in this country."—*The Charleston Morning Post and Daily Advertiser*, Saturday, Dec. 30, 1786.

The will of "Joseph Salvador of Jermyn Street in the Parish of Saint James Westminster in the County of Middlesex Esquire" made Oct. 7, 1782, gave all real estate in Great Britain and South Carolina to his daughters Abigail Salvador, Elisebah Salvador, Sosannah otherwise Susannah Salvador, and William Stevens, of London, packer; mentioned daughter Judith Mendes Da Costa, and "daughter Sarah Salvador widow of Francis Salvador Esquire", grandson Jacob Salvador (legacy when 21) and grand-daughters. A codicil was annexed at Charleston, S. C., Nov. 11, 1786, which gave £100 to Beth Elohim Unvey Shallom, £20 to the German Jewish Congregation known as Beth Elohim, and £100 to his clerk Michael Hart. Will proved January 5, 1787, before Charles Lining, Ordinary of Charleston District.

The following is the record on his tombstone in an obscure burying ground in Charleston [the dashes show where the right edge of the slab is broken]:

Sacred to the memory—
Isurune Rodrigues other—
Joseph Salvodore of Coro—
Fort 96 in the Province of—
Carolina and late of Tootu—
in the Kingdom of Grate B—
He was one of the Elders—
of the Portugese Jewish—
He like wise was F. R. S.—

Governor of several Ho—
 He was a respectable—
 bearing misfortunes with—
 & resignation to the will of—
 Almighty God trusting in h—
 Departed this transitory lif—
 Eve of a Sabbath 8 of—
 5547 which answers—
 of December 1786—
 May his soul en—

SIX DECADES IN TEXAS, OR MEMOIRS OF FRANCIS RICHARD LUBBOCK, Governor of Texas in war-time, 1861-63. Edited by C. W. Raines. Austin, 1900.

Governor Lubbock was born in Beaufort, S. C., October 16, 1815, and was a son of Dr. H. T. W. Lubbock, a practicing physician of that town. Soon after the birth of his son Dr. Lubbock removed to Charleston, and the future "Grand old Man" of Texas grew up amid the classic influences of this picturesque old city. The first chapter is devoted by Gov. Lubbock to his life in South Carolina—in Charleston and Hamburg—and is very interesting.

In 1834 young Lubbock removed from Hamburg to New Orleans and began the drug business as junior member of the firm of Ketchum and Lubbock. In December 1836 another move was made. This time to the young republic of Texas. He settled down to business in the new town of Houston at the beginning of the year 1837. The rest of the story is most fascinating. Texas has had a most exciting and romantic history and Gov. Lubbock has lived through most of it and helped to make more of it than any other living man, and now at the age of eighty-six he still takes a lively interest in the history and public affairs of the great State which he helped to make and defend, while at the same time not forgetting the old State that is proud of the son she produced. He is one of the vice-presidents of the Texas State Historical Association and a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. His first wife was Miss Adele Baron, a French Creole of New Orleans, but his present wife, like himself, is a native of South Carolina. She was Miss Sarah Elizabeth Black, a daughter Hon. James A. Black, a member of the 28th and 29th Congresses from South Carolina.

BIRDS OF NORTH AND MIDDLE AMERICA. By Robert Ridgway. Issued as Bulletin No. 50 of the United States National Museum. Washington, 1901.

Documents relating to territorial administration, 1778-1790. Issued as No. 32 of American History Leaflets,

edited by A. B. Hart and Edward Channing, of Harvard University. New York : A. Lovell & Co., 1901.

Transactions of the Kansas State Historical Society, 1897-1900. Vol. VI. Edited by George W. Martin, Secretary. Topeka, 900.

Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society, April 24, 1901. Worcester, 1901.

Annual Report of the Smithsonian Institute, 1900.

A Finding List of Genealogies and Local History in the Syracuse Public Library, Syracuse, N. Y.

Chapter, Constitution and By-Laws of the Oneida Historical Society at Utica. 1901.

A List of Books, Pamphlets and Maps received at the Library of the Department of State between January. 1st and June 30th, 1901.

Monthly bulletins of books added to the Public Library of the City of Boston, October, November and December, 1901.

A Critical Examination [in part] of Pennybacker's Life of General George G. Meade. By Henry H. Humphreys, Tivoli, N. Y., 1901.

Tracts No. 58, 59, 60, and 61 of the Indian Rights Association, Philadelphia.

The Sewanee Review for October, 1901.

One of the leading contributions is an appreciative review, by Prof. D. D. Wallace, of the three books on the history of South Carolina so far brought out by Gen. Edward McCrady. Another of the leading contributions is "A Study of Matthew Arnold," by Mr. Ludwig Lewisohn, of Charleston.

Publications of the Southern History Association for November, 1901.

In closing a review of Gen. McCrady's *History of South Carolina in the Revolution, 1775-1780*, the editor observes: "It is gratifying to note that the closing words of the task promise another volume, to complete the story of the Revolution, in which Gen. McCrady indicates that he will not be a blind eulogist of Greene. It is unfortunate that the mass of manuscript material from Greene is not in print, so that Gen. McCrady could have the evidence from both sides to aid him in preserving an

impartial poise." Gen. McCrady has had the use of a great mass of manuscript and published material from both sides. He has Greene's own view of almost every subject treated, and there is no use to write of "preserving an impartial poise" until the work proposed appears, to speak for itself.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography for October, 1901.

The West Virginia Historical Magazine for October, 1901.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register for October, 1901.

The Essex Institute Historical Collections for October, 1901.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record for October, 1901.

The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography for October, 1901.

Contains a hitherto unpublished letter from George Washington to Lt. Col. John Laurens, dated "Hd Qrs Passaic Falls 18th Oct. 1780", in which the General discusses Arnold's treason to his staff officer, but not so fully as did Lt. Col. Tilghman in his letter of Sept. 23, 1780, given elsewhere in this magazine.

The American Catholic Historical Researches for October, 1901.

The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Quarterly for October, 1901.

The Iowa Historical Record for October, 1901.

Annals of Iowa for October, 1901.

The Washington Historian for April, 1901.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

We wish to impress upon those who joined this Society in order to get the magazines that they are not *subscribers* to the magazine, but members of the Society and liable for the annual dues to the Society so long as they remain members of the Society. A member cannot resign or quit at any time unless he or she is not in arrears to the Society. If any member desires to resign at any time he or she should notify the Secretary and Treasurer, but if the member offering a resignation is in arrears the Secretary and Treasurer cannot accept the resignation tendered. If members intending to resign do not do so at the annual meeting (May 19th in each year), but allow some time to elapse and dues to accrue, it is not the fault of the Secretary and Treasurer and he cannot accept that as excusing such members from the payment of dues that have accrued.

The following new members have been added to the roll since last July: Cleland K. Smith, Memphis, Tenn.; Columbia University Library, New York City; Niels Christensen, Jr, Beaufort, S. C.; Athenæum Library, St. Paul, Minn.; R. M. Kennedy, Camden, S. C.; Mrs. Jefferson Davis Jordan, Chattanooga, Tenn.; B. B. Simons, Cordesville, S. C.; Hon. D. S. Henderson, Aiken, S. C.; Clarence Blair Mitchell, New York City; Mrs. E. C. Holt, Wilmington, N. C.; Hon. John J. Hemphill, Chester, S. C.; Capt. Joseph Manigault, Savannah, Ga.; Rt. Rev. P. F. Stevens, Orangeburg, S. C.; Henry M. Fuller, Sheldon, S. C.; William Drayton, Philadelphia; Hon. C. G. Dantzer, Orangeburg, S. C.; Cleveland Public Library, Cleveland, Ohio.

The following donations have lately been made to the Society:

By Rev. John Johnson, D. D.: Select Writings of William Crafts. (Charleston, 1828.)

By Jonah Howe, Esq., St. John, N. B.: Winslow Papers, 1776-1826. (St. John, 1901.); Nos. 2 and 3 of Vol. I. of *Acadiensis*.

By Miss Floride Cuningham: Annual Report of the Mount Vernon Ladies' Association of the Union. (Kansas City, Mo., 1901.)

By Rev. E. O. Jameson: Annual Catalogue of the Emerson College, of Boston. (1901.)

NECROLOGY.

Henry L. Pinckney Bolger died at his home in Charleston on Thursday evening, November 15, 1901, at 10.30 o'clock after a long and painful illness. He was born in Charleston December 29, 1846, and was one of the three children of Thomas W. Bolger, a saddler and harness-maker of Charleston. He received a common school education in the schools of his native city, and entered business life in 1861. In November, 1862, he volunteered in the Confederate States army, enlisting in the Lafayette Artillery under Capt. John P. Kanapaux and serving to Johnson's surrender. After the war he studied law under Duryea & Cohen, and was admitted to the Bar. He took an active interest in politics from 1868 to his death, several times representing his county in the State House of Representatives and his party (Democratic) in conventions. In 1894 he was appointed Judge of Probate of Charleston County to fill out the unexpired term of A. G. Magrath, deceased, and a few weeks later was reelected for the full term of four years. Judge Bolger was a great reader. He bought good books, read them and then presented many of the best of them to the educational institutions of his city. In 1899 he joined the South Carolina Historical Society.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society,
| Volume I. | Published by the South-Carolina Historical
Society. | Charleston, S. C. | S. G. Courtenay & Co.,
| Booksellers, 9 Broad street. | 1857. \$2.00

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society.
| Volume II. | Charleston : | Published by the South-Carolina
Historical Society. | 1858. \$2.00

| Collections | of the South-Carolina Historical Society.
| [Seal of Society] | Volume III. | Charleston : | Published
by the South-Carolina Historical Society | 1859.

Out of print.

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society,
| Volume IV. | Charleston : | Published by the | South
Carolina Historical Society. | 1887.

Unbound, \$2.00. Bound, \$3.00

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society,
| Volume V | Published by the South Carolina Historical
Society. | Charleston, 1897. | Printed for the Society by
| William Ellis Jones, book & job printer, | Richmond, Va.

Paper, \$2.00

The | Historical Society of South Carolina, | Papers —
1889. | Memoir | of | Professor F. A. Porcher, | late Presi-
dent of the Society. | Charleston, S. C. | Walker, Evans &
Cogswell Co., printers, | 3 and 5 Broad and 117 East Bay
streets. | 1889. 25c.

8 vo. pp. 6.

Publications | of the | South Carolina Historical Society
| Journal of a voyage to Charlestown | in So. Carolina by
Pelatiah Webster in 1765. | Edited by | Prof. T. P. Harri-
son. | [Reprinted from Publications of the Southern | History
Association. April, 1898.] | Charleston, S. C. | Published by
the Society. | April, 1898. 50c

8 vo. pp. 18.

Oration | delivered | on the third anniversary | of the South
Carolina Historical Society, | at | Hibernian Hall, in Charle-
ton, | on | Thursday evening, May 27, 1858, | by | Jame
Louis Petigru, | president of the So. Ca. Historical Society.

Published at the request of the Society. | Charleston, S. C.: |
Steain power press of Walker, Evans & Co. | 1858.

25c.

8 vo pp. 16. Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Maga-
zine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical
Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., |
Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of
the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans
& Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, \$4.00

CONTENTS. Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William John-
son, 8-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41,
136-151, 218-222, 311-322. Papers of the First Council of Safety of the
Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75,
119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90;
Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275,
340-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South
Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee
War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publica-
tions Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William
Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St Cecilia
Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Let-
ter from Gov. Guérard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family
in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index, 358-396.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Maga-
zine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical
Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., |
Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal
of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker,
Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound. \$4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolu-
tionary Party in South Carolina, June-November 1775, 8-26, 97-107,
167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-
43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas
Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45. Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88;
Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col.
Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-153; Letters of Ralph
Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspond-
ence of Col John Laurens, 263-272; Captain William Capers and
Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-167,
241-253, 299-302. Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-258, 302-305;
The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology,
166, 257-258. Index 307-343.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above
prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,
Charleston, S. C.

THE
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL
AND
GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY
CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. III—No. 2.

APRIL, 1902.

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COUSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1902.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL, HENRY A. M. SMITH,
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

CONTENTS.

Papers of the First Council of Safety.....	69
Letters of Hon. Henry Laurens to his son John.....	86
Col. Moses Thomson and some of his Descendants.....	97
Notes and Queries.....	113
Publications Received.....	117
The South Carolina Historical Society.....	121

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is \$3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,
CHARLESTON, S. C.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. III.

APRIL, 1902.

No. 2.

PAPERS OF THE FIRST COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH CAROLINA, JUNE-NOVEMBER, 1775.

[Continued from the January number.]

[110.]

[CAPT. EDWARD RICHARDSON'S PAY BILL.]

A Return of the Officers Non Commissioned Officers & Privates of the fifth Company of Rangers Commanded by Col. W^m Thomson Esq^r from the first day of September to the 20th day of Oct^r 1775.——

Edward Richardson Capt	50 days	a £70/	£ 175.	..	..
Lewis Dutarque 1 Lieut	50 days	a 45/	112.,	10.	..
Moses Vance 2d Lieut	50 days	a 45/	112.,	10.	..
Rubin Broomfield Sergt	1 Month & 20 days	a £55	41.,	13.	4
Joseph Fox.....do	do	a do	41.,	13.	4
Privates					
1 Andrew Hannah.....	do	a £20 p mth	33.,	6.	8
2 Charles Mc Ginney.....	do	a do	33.,	6.	8
3 Robt Spurlock.....	do	a do	33.,	6.	8
4 Benjamin Franklin.....	do	a do	33.,	6.	8
5 David Brunson.....	do	a do	33.,	6.	8
6 Ezekiel White.....	do	a do	33.,	6.	8
7 Seth Pool.....	do	a do	33.,	6.	8
8 Wm Pool.....	do	a do	33.,	6.	8
9 Denny Hinson.....	do	a do	33.,	6.	8

10	Wm Rogers	do	a do	38	6. 8
11	Johnston Parish	do	a do	38.	6. 8
12	Edwin Ferrill	do	a do	38.	6. 8
13	John Mattison	do	a do	33	6. 8
14	Rich ^d Singleton	do	a do	33.	6. 8
15	Micajah Wallace	do	a do	39.	6. 8
16	Isaac Hilton	do	a do	33.	6. 8
17	John Hilton	do	a do	33.	6. 8
18	Wm Hilton	do	a do	33.	6. 8
19	Isaac Brunson	do	a do	33.	6. 8
20	Wm Griffin	do	a do	33.	6. 8
21	Josiah Brunson	do	a do	33.	6. 8
22	Michael Morgan	do	a do	33.	6. 8
23	Wm Hood	do	a do	33.	6. 8
24	Joseph Smith	do	a do	33.	6. 8
25	Abraham Pool	do	a do	33.	6. 8
26	James Buchannan Drummer	do	a do	33.	6. 8
27	Benjamin Mc Kinnie	do	a do	33.	6. 8
28	John Bronaugh	do	a do	33.	6. 8
Carried Over				£1416.	13., 4
Amount Brt. Over				£1416.	13., 4
29	Wm Sloan	from 1 Sept to 20 Oct	£20 ⁷ / ₁₂ Month.	38.	6. 8
30	John Belcher	do	a do	33.	6. 8
31	John Broomfield	do	a do	33.	6. 8
				£. 1516.	13., 4

Edward Richardson Maketh Oath, That the above is a just & true Pay Bill of his Company to the 20th day of Oct^r 1775—
Errors Exe^d

Sworn to before me this }
9th day Oct^r 1775. }
Rich^d Richardson

Endorsed: Cap^t Richardsons
Pay bill—

[111.]

[CAPT. THOMAS WOODWARD'S PAY BILL.]

A Return to the pay Master of the Eight Company of Rangers Commanded by Colonel William Thomson from the 20th Sep^r to the 20th October 1775.

	30 Days	a. 70/-	£	S	D.
Thomas Woodward Capt.	Do	45/-	105	—	—
1 Lieut Richard Winn	Do	Do	67	10	—
2 Lieut John Woodward	Do	Do	67	10	—
Serjts John Smith	Do	Do	25	—	—
William Boyd	Do	Do	25	—	—
John Owens	Do	Do	20	—	—
James Picket	Do	Do	20	—	—
James Owens	Do	Do	20	—	—
John Carr	Do	Do	20	—	—
John Carson	Do	Do	20	—	—
John Henderson	Do	Do	20	—	—
Daniel Oaks	Do	Do	20	—	—
Benj. Mitchell	Do	Do	20	—	—
Francis Henderson	Do	Do	20	—	—
William Henderson	Do	Do	20	—	—
Benj. May	Do	Do	20	—	—
Jacob Frazier	Do	Do	20	—	—
Henry Wimpey	Do	Do	20	—	—
Charnel Durham	Do	Do	20	—	—
James Anderson	Do	Do	20	—	—
William Rayford	Do	Do	20	—	—
Mathew Rayford	Do	Do	20	—	—
Benj. Mc Graw	Do	Do	20	—	—
Augustin Hencock	Do	Do	20	—	—
William Owens	Do	Do	20	—	—

[112.]

[CAPT. CHARLES HEATLEY'S PAY BILL.]

Pay Bill of Cap^t Heatley's Comp^y in the Regiment of Rangers Commanded by William Thomson Esq^r up to the 20th Oct^r 1775 Inclusive—

Names of Officers non commission'd officers & Privates—	Dates of Commissions & attestations	Time in Service—		Amount
		30 Days	£	
Cap ^t Chs Heatley		30. Do	a £3.10. 1/2 day	—
Lieut Rd Brown		30. Do	a £2.5. 1/2 Do	67 10
Lieut Fras Taylor		30. Do	a Do 1/2 Do	67 10
Edwd Leger	} Serg ^{ts}	1 month	a £25. 1/2 month	25
Alexr Mc Kinsey		1. Do	a Do 1/2 Do	25
John Sarginor		1. Do	a £20. 1/2 Do	20
John Siders		1. Do	a Do	20
Thos Burdell		1. Do	a Do	20
Dani Wootan		1. Do	a Do	20
John Rottin		1. Do	a Do	20
John Wootan		1. Do	a Do	20
William Lucas		1. Do	a Do	20
Geo. Coband		1. Do	a Do	20
Petr Burns		1. Do	a Do	20
Wm Parler		1. Do	a Do	20
Isaac Vaughn		1. Do	a Do	20
Joseph Williams		1. Do	a Do	20
Jno Killingsworth		1. Do	a Do	20
Solomon Flied		1. Do	a Do	20
Denise Mc Carty		1. Do	a Do	20
Chs Boiles		1. Do	a Do	20
Wm Mc Graw		1. Do	a Do	30

Wm Runnalls	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Andrew Mc Kelvey	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Richd Parsons	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Samand Morgan	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Benja Wade	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Wm Thomas	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Jno Mc Chain	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Robt Crockett	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Jas Hawkins	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Joseph Trotter	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
John Glass	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Joshua Glass	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Jno Miller	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Jas Crawford	1	Do	.....	a	Do	.....	Do	20	—
Brought over									0-0
Chs Heatley									0-0
£ 910-									0-0

Charles Heatley maketh Oath that the above is a Just & True Bill of his Company to the 20th of Oct: 1775—

Sworn to befor me } John Purves
this 3rd of Oct: 1775 }

Endorsed: Cap: Charles Heatley's
Paybill £910

[113.]

[ALEXANDER INNES TO GOVERNOR TONYN. ¹⁰⁸]Cherokee in Rebellion Road 15th Oct: 1775

Sir,

I did myself the honor to write to your Excellency by Colo. Kirkland¹⁰⁹ some time ago; and at the same time sent all the packets that came by the two preceding Mails. I now convey to your Excellency those brought by Pond, & am at the same time to beg a thousand pardons for the liberty I took in opening your News papers, as by some neglect Lord Williams were not sent and in our present forelorn situation you may judge how anxious we must be to read any thing from England. It was Committee like freedom, but we dont stick at higher Crimes then felony or breach of trust in this Province— The Governor has left me very little interesting to say of affairs here, there are great divisions amongst the Leaders, & I firmly believe the majority of the people of Charles Town are against all their measures.

The state of the back Country Mr Kirkland could fully inform you of, & the event of Draytons expedition plainly shows what might have been done there, had there been any decent force here : by what infatuation or neglect these unhappy provinces to the southward have been so totally abandoned, for such a space, I cannot imagine, but the reflection of what I have seen drives me almost distracted.

The 2^d of July Cap^t Tollemache sailed from this harbour for Boston, perfectly well informed of the state of this & the neighbouring Provinces of N. Carolina & Georgia with the strongest remonstrances from the three Governors both to Gen. Gage & the Admiral; and so little regard has been paid

¹⁰⁸ Alexander Innes was Secretary to Lord William Campbell, Royal Governor of South Carolina. Patrick Tonyn was Royal Governor of East Florida. This letter was captured by representatives of the Council of Safety.

¹⁰⁹ Moses Kirkland, the traitor

to them, that not even a line has been received from either. But I have done with this cursed subject.

The Cherokee is a great acquisition to us, Cap. Ferguson with good sense, politeness, and skill in his profession has the warmest zeal for the good of the Service : he is none of those luke warm officers with which we have long been cursed, and we have only to regret his force is so unequal to his spirit. De Brahm who he brought out has been plaguing us with his being impeded in carrying on the service he was order'd, but the Governor (who has moved from the Tamer to this ship) has cut him very short. A fine time to talk of his surveys of a Country that we are in a doubt to whom it may belong— I shall be happy on every occasion to receive your commands, & am with the most

perfect Esteem & respect

Sir

Your Excellency's most obedient
& obliged hble servant

Alex. Innes

N B I take the Liberty of
inclosing under your Excellency's
Cover a few lines to Mr Penman
to request his good offices to this
poor skipper. I shall be much
mortified if my old friend is the
Malcontent you alude to.

His Excellency Governor Tonyn

I will not trouble your Excellency with Mr Penmans letter I
have given it to the Master.—

Endorsed : Alexander Innes

to

Gov^r Tonyn

15 Oct^r 1775

[114.]

[ORDER TO DELIVER POWDER TO MOSES COTTER. ¹¹⁰]

deliver \mathcal{P} Order W^m H^e Drayton Esq^r to Moses Cotter for the use of the Cherokees

$38-\frac{a}{4} / \frac{1}{4}$ } Cont^a 1000^{lb} Powder
 $4-\frac{a}{8} / \frac{8}{8}$ }

[115.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COMMITTEE FOR SAXE-GOTHA TOWNSHIP.]

Charles Town. 24. October 1775

Gentlemen—

The affairs of this Colony must be reduced to a very precarious situation when the information of Mr Lewis Dutarque & Ralph Humphreys is to supercede the orders of those who are authorized & required to do every thing which shall to them seem needful & expedient for the defence security & protection of this Colony— how do you think public business can be conducted if the orders of men properly authorized & who devote their whole time to public service without fee or reward, are to be thus interrupted & impeded—

Mr Lewis Dutarque was in the Council of Safety a very few days ago after he had come from the Congree— he gave us no such information as you speak of, he has therefore either too hastily informed you or he has been extremely deficient in his Duty as an Officer & an Associate, by failing to lay before us, intelligence of such vast importance—

¹¹⁰ The Council of Safety had resolved to send two thousand pounds of powder to Keowee to be distributed among the Cherokee Indians and had written Indian Agent George Galphin to that effect on October 4, 1775 (See Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 105). This is the order to the custodian of some of the Council's powder to deliver one thousand pounds to Moses Cotter, the wagoner assigned to haul it.

We should have hoped that you would have forwarded the execution of the Council of Safety's Orders¹¹¹ & we hope you will do so upon receipt hereof— be assured we act upon good grounds & have nothing else in view but the public welfare——

By order of the Council
of Safety

We desire you will do your endeavours to forward the Waggon with Safety & order the Waggoner to deliver the Letter directed to Mr Wilkinson to Mr Pearis as we suppose Mr Wilkinson will be gone from Keowee to attend his Duty at Salisbury—

We have ordered an escort of Rangers to conduct the Waggon¹¹² & request your assistance if needful—

Mess^{rs} William Arther

William Goodwin

Jacob Richman

Ralph Humphreys—

at Congree

Endorsed : Copy 24. Octob^r 1775

To Mess^{rs} Arther

Goodwin

Richman

& Humphreys

¹¹¹ These orders seem to have been in reference to the forwarding of the powder to the Cherokees.

¹¹² The escort, consisting of two sergeants and eighteen privates under Lieut. Thomas Charlton and Uriah Goodwin, a cadet. of the Rangers (3d Regt.), was, on Tuesday, October 31st, overpowered by a party under Patrick Cunningham and the powder taken away. (See Cotter's affidavit, *Moultrie's Memoirs*, Vol. I, p. 97.)

[116.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO EDWARD WILKINSON.]

Charles Town. 24. Octobr. 1775.

Sir—

We are sorry to find that from misapprehensions the Ammunition intended for the Cherokee Indians to be distributed by you has been detained at Congrees— we have now ordered it to be sent forward immediately but as we have no expectation of your having time to take upon you the distribution we have authorized M^r Richard Pearis to transact that business & we desire you will deliver to him the Letter which we wrote to you by the Waggon in which the ammunition is put & direct it to him for his Government in acting in your stead—

We hope you will not fail to be at the meeting of the Indian Commissioners at Salisbury on the 10th Novem^r. M^r Galphin, will probably be delayed; two or three days—from a necessity for attending certain Creek Indians who are to be at his House about the latter end of this month—

By order of the Council
of Safety—

Edward Wilkinson Esq^r —

Endorsed: Copy 24th Octob^r 1775.
To E. Wilkinson

[117.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO RICHARD PEARIS.]

Charles Town 24. October 1775.

Sir—

We have received your Letter of the 15th Inst & shall give the contents full & proper consideration—in the mean time we are sorry to learn that the Ammunition viz^t 1000^{lb} Gun Powder & 1000^{lb} Lead intended for the Cherokees has been stopped & detained at Congaree—it is necessary that it

should be forwarded & properly distributed— but as we have no hopes of meeting Mr Wilkinson at Keowee, presuming that he will have been set out upon his journey to Salisbury before this can reach you, we desire that you will receive the ammunition, open Mr Wilkinson's Letter & follow the Instructions given to him as if they had been directed immediately to yourself, & also in Mr Wilkinsons absence take a Letter which we now direct to him—

You shall hear from the Provincial Congress in due time relative to recalling Mr Cameron, but we desire that you will not abate your vigilance to counteract his schemes & projects — We cannot forbear expressing our good opinion of Mr Wilkinson & our hopes that upon further investigation you will find that you had mistaken his principles & his conduct— We have no partiality for any man but him who is a fast & steady friend to American Liberty—if Mr Wilkinson shall here after be found to be or to have been faulty, he shall receive no countenance from us— but we cannot condemn any man unheard we hope you will either prove clearly that he has acted contrary to the Interest of America in order that he may be properly, distinguished—or, that you will endeavour to colessee with him for common benefit—

By order of the Council

Richard Pearis— of Safety.

Endorsed: Copy 24th Octob^r 1775

To Rich^d Pearis

Endorsed also: Copies to be
Entered——

[118.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO LT. COL. WILLIAM THOMSON.]

Charles Town. 25. October 1775.

Sir—

We lately ordered a Waggon containing 1000^{lb} Gun powder & 1000^{lb} Lead to proceed to Keowee & to lodge that Ammunition in the hands of Edward Wilkinson Esquire

in order to be distributed among the Cherokees, this was done after mature deliberation & after long consultation with our friends in Georgia as well as under the sanction & direction of the Representatives of the United Colonies at Philadelphia—notwithstanding all this, the Committee at Congaree have thought proper to stop the Waggon, under pretence that the people in the frontier will not allow the Ammunition to pass & ground their apprehensions upon a report made to them by Lieutenant Dutarque, who was in Town & in the Council of Safety a few days ago but intimated no such danger to us.—public business cannot be conducted with benefit to the Colony if orders are to be thus questioned & interrupted—or if we are to account for our motives & proceedings to every man in the Colony—the Indians can procure Ammunition without our help—& therefore for every good and obvious reasons, we think it expedient to supply them with a little— In order that the present intended supply may go forward without further impediment, we desire you will order an Officer's Guard immediately to escort & protect the Waggon & to see that the powder & Ball are safely delivered to M^r Rich^d Pearis as we conclude that M^r Wilkinson will have left Keowee & be on his way to Salisbury, in which case the Letter which the Waggoner has for him must also be delivered to M^r Pearis for his guide in making the distribution.—

By order of the Council
of Safety

Order the utmost dispatch to be made by
the Waggoner.—

To Colonel Thomson or the Commanding Officer of
the Regiment of Rangers at Camp—

Endorsed ; Copy 25th Octob^r 1775
To Coll^o Thomson

[119.]

[ROLL OF CAPT. DARIUS DALTON'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER
MILITIA.]

Addressed: To the Hon^{ble} Council of Safety/
Charles Town

Prince Williams Parish—20th Octo^r. 1775
Gentlemen/

We whose Names are under written;
having formed ourselves into a Company of Volunteers, either
to Act as Horsemen or Footmen, in defence of our Liberties
& Country, which so loudly calls upon us for so doing; do
with due submission--Petition the Hon^{ble} the Council of
Safety, to grant unto us Commissions for Our Officers which
we have chosen by a Majority of Votes, Viz^t . . Darius
Dalton Cap^t. Charles Browne first Lieut., Joseph Ainger second
Lieut. & James Gowen third Lieut. under the Names of the
Swift & Bold—for which we shall be thankfull—

We are with respect—

P.. S.. As we have sent a boy down with
this, by whom the Commissions may
be sent- - - - - } Gentlemen/

Y^r. Most humble servants

John Cockran	Darius Dalton - -
Sam ^l . Jones	Charles Browne
Tho ^s . Marshall	Joseph Ainger
George Farrar	James Gowen
Rich ^d . Keating	Isaac Hirde
Josiah Tilley	Francis Tho ^s . Greene
Stephen Swan	James Francis Dalton
James Mc kewn	Joseph Dopson
Nath ^l . Tilley	Jacob Auton
Francis Chosolme	John Barlow—
Joseph Alexander	And ^w . Mc Carley

William Harvey	Rich ^d West—
Tho ^s . Stone—	John Bonneau - - -
James Stone—	John Gatch
John Ferguson	John Russell
W ^m Smith . . .	Benj ^a . Dean
Florence Dunnovant	John Malkin
W ^m Murray	John Allen—
John Keating	Daniel Ellis - -
And ^w . Fornea . . .	Seth Prior—
James Miscampbell	John Stoney—
John Swinney	John Lesur—
Cornelius M ^c . Cartey	Turner Myrick
John Prescotte . . 54—	Sam ^l . Fletcher
	John Roberts
	Robert Anderson
	Moses Grainger
	Peter Bozell
	John Adam Eirick
	Phillip Ulmer 30

Endorsed : Capt Charles Brownes
Volunteer Company
of Dragoons—
Commissions granted the
28th October 1775—¹¹³

[120.]

[HENRY LAURENS TO THE COMMISSIONERS FOR THE COLONY
TREASURY.]

Gent^l

Pay to William Woodward Fifty Pounds for an express
from Edw^d W—— Esq from Keowee (Indian affairs) By
order of the Council of Safety 30 October 1775

H L

¹¹³ From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 12, 1899.

To J N

P B

W G Esq^{rs}

Commiss^{rs} for Colony Treasury—¹¹⁴

Endorsed: Copy 30th Octobr

1775

To the Commissioners of
the Treasury

[121.]

[CAPT. SAMUEL BOYKIN TO THE COUNCIL OF SAFETY.]

Granbey. 16th October. 1775

To The Hon^{ble} Council of Safety.

Gentlemen

I am Sorry it was nott in my Power to comply. with your directions, it was Occasioned by the Indians being taken very sick one of them Died on his way home and two more at their Town, and Several more very. sick, A few days after I returned home I was taken Extreemly Ill with the feaver, or should have wrote you before this, I was at the Catabaw Town A few days Ago. and the Indians has gott much better, and are willing to come down at any time you may think proper, as the Sickley season of the year is now Over. I should. be glad you would lett we know when they may be Wanted Again— by the desire of Mr. Thomas Fargason I have paid twenty five Indians Under my Command two hundred & fifty pounds which is ten pounds Each

¹¹⁴ John Neufville, Peter Pacot and William Gibbes. The latter was then the owner of the house (which he had built a few years before) now used as the Women's Building at the South Carolina Inter-State and West Indian Exposition.

man which sum Should be glad you would pay Mr. Joseph
Kershaw.

I am Gentlemen

Your Most Humble Servt.

Samuel Boykin

Endorsed: Capt. Sam Boykin

16th October 1775—

Rec^d & presented to the

Council of Safety 30th ¹¹⁵

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

¹¹⁵ From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, March 19, 1899.

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS
SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[1.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Mons^r Jean Laurens
par paris—

&
Genève

Postmarked: Dangleterro

Westminster 8th October 1773—

My Dear Son.—

I think I have not wrote to you since the 22^d Septem— from Aston— I reached London the 26th & set our friend Manigault down at Mr Stead's in Berner's Street, where he Continues under Sentence of Death passed by the Eminent physicians Sir John Pringle Doctor Huck— Doctor—— but the Execution is suspended beyond their Limited Day—& according to my opinion might be taken off by a little prudent Conduct in the patient— He thinks he knows his own Case & as long as he is Able will do as he pleases—two Nights ago he attended a Comedy at Covent Garden carried in a Chair to & from the Coach & Box—& to Day he says I must go with him to Eat Beef Stakes in the City.—He has Notified to me his Intention of going to Spain Portugal or through France to Italy & requested me to be ready to attend him, which I shall Certainly be, but if he delays to remove longer than a very few Days his Journey will be Completed— A Man may call this Spirit ! Bravery !— but it appears so only to the Actor—& if the Truth was

known, even himself is Incommoded by many doubts.—¹ Mr Reybaz delivered me your favour of the 24th August together with the Craions & pamphlet—Mr Elmsley says that publication tho a good peice is not the performance of Voltaire.—I have lent it to Mr Manigault, from him it shall go to Mr Oswald who is in Scotland.

Young Reybaz is very Sick, His Brother has gone a Step further than I should have had Resolution to take in a Similar Case, He claims my protection & expects an advance of Money—and in his Letters has fixed certain marks of Indiscretion upon the Young Man, which surely cannot be Intended as an Incitement to a strong Recommendation in America—

¹ This reference is to Peter Manigault, only son of Gabriel Manigault, one of the wealthiest merchants and planters in America in Provincial and Revolutionary days. Peter was born in 1731, and was sent to a good classical school in Charles Town until his eighteenth year. In 1750 he went to England in charge of Mr. Corbett to complete his education. He lived in Mr. Corbett's home in London and studied under his supervision for two years, during which time he had his portrait painted by Alan Ramsay, the Court painter; was introduced into fashionable society and attended some notable functions; saw something of the country life of English gentlemen, and frequented the theatres, Ranelagh, Vauxhall Gardens and the Carolina Coffee House with his South Carolina friends. In 1752 he took rooms in the Inner Temple and in two years more completed his studies and was "called to the Bar", but while engaged with his law studies, he had, nevertheless, found time to make a ten weeks trip to Paris, Brussels, Antwerp, Rotterdam, The Hague, and Amsterdam in 1753. He returned to South Carolina in December, 1754, and began the practice of law in Charles Town: was elected to the Commons House of Assembly from the parish of St. Thomas and St. Denis and was returned at each subsequent election for eighteen years. In 1765 he was elected Speaker, and was thrice reflected to that important station. In 1773 his health failed and, resigning the Speakership, he went to England. He died in London at the home of Mr. Benjamin Stead in the latter part of the same year. He had married, in 1755, Elizabeth Wragg, daughter of Joseph Wragg, merchant, of Charles Town, and left two sons and two daughters. (See *Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina*, No. 4 [1897], p 64 et seq.) Mr. Stead referred to by Mr. Laurens was Benjamin Stead, an Englishman, who had been for some years a merchant in Charles Town, but who was then a merchant and banker in London. (Ibid, pp. 72 and 80.)

please to Inform that Gentleman that I have paid great attention to his Brother—finding that he was bare of Cash I had projected employment for him during his stay in London which would have been attended with several advantages—Improvement in the English Tongue.—an exemption from Expenses for his Board & Lodging & he would have been kept from the Companions & Consequences of Idleness — — As He did not come at the appointed Hour I sent to Enquire for him & received for answer that he was Ill of a Fever—& very Ill indeed he has been—I attempted to Move him nearer to me but found it impracticable— He is now a little mended, a Mr Fascio & some other of his acquaintance have requested that he may be removed to their Quarters—which I think a fortunate Circumstance because he must fare better where there are Women to take the Nursing care of him & his Country Men & acquaintance to Converse with — — I delay writing to his Brother until I see whether there will be a possibility of Embarking him on board Capt Gunn's Ship, where I had taken passage & engaged the Master's promise to befriend him—it will be lucky on another Account if he can go in that Vessel Mr D Grane & two Mr Middleton's² are to go in her, to whom by a proper deportment Young Reybaz if he goes, may recommend himself on the Voyage— — Your Mr Reybaz should have determined upon a certain Sum for his Brother's outset—it is exceedingly painful to be Creating Expences for other people who may not be pleased with one's best Endeavours. but I hope Mr De Luc will give the necessary Information to him on this Head The Mr Fascio abovementioned has Interested himself so far in this matter as to say—He thought the Young Man's going

² "Last Thursday arrived from London, the Captains Gunn and Ball—In the former came Passengers, David Græme, Esq; Mr. Thomas Middleton. Son of the Hon. William Middleton, Mr. Thomas Middleton, Son of the Hon. Henry Middleton, Mr. Thomas Drayton, Son of the Hon. John Drayton, Mr. Robert Lindsay, and Mr. Manson, of this Province, Mr. Denham, and others—and in the latter, Doct. Johnson, and several others."—*The South Carolina Gazette*, Monday, January 17, 1774.

to America was a wild and unsettled scheme & intimated a design to Recommend some employment to him in London to which I can have no objection— If he will go to Carolina I shall give him such Recommendatory Letters as I promised— If he stays here, it will save me a good deal of trouble—I shall write to his Brother next post—in the mean time if he perseveres in the present Resolution a provision of at least £40- Sterling (forty Guineas) should be made for paying his passage & for support between the time of his arrival in America & that on which he can reasonably hope to receive Money for his Labour as a Clerk or otherwise—I desire you will acquaint Mons^r Reybaz of all these things.— Yesterday I passed an Hour with M^r Corbett who approves very much of your Studying the Civil Law & advises a Close attention to that branch while you are abroad—but this is the place he adds where you must qualify your self for the English Bar & the Chamber—He approved also of the Books you are Reading & recommended Blackstone's Works as proper for your Study when you are ready & disposed to Enter upon them, therefore having the opportunity by De Jean I have sent them by him—the particulars are noted below—

I have added the Peerages of Great Britain & Ireland as a useful Toy in your Library— M^r Corbett will expect you to give him a very good Account of Blackstone when you arrive in London— I have in Contemplation the putting you under His Eye & protection but will not suggest it to him before your own Inclination is suggested to me—The Inclosed Certificate shews that you are Entered of the Middle Temple London—if 'tis of any Value it will be safest in your own keeping.— You will also receive by De Jean in a little Box a Gold Seal which bears your Motto, if your second thoughts disapprove of the boldness—an alteration may easily be Made—when I arrived in England the thing was done & I judged it best to send it just so.—

Your old Tutor Mons^r Hemilé spent the last Evening with

me—He goes in this Convoy of De Jean's—turns off towards Jeurdon He intimated his Intention to Correspond with you—He is a sensible Man—but excludng himself from the Company Conversation & Esteem of his old friends, by an attachment to a Trumpery Woman who Travels with him & whose quality is doubtful, is no mark of Wisdom— — A Man must be Void of penetration who does not at once discern that this Gentleman suffers punishment here, for this mean engagement in which he is so far Entangled as to render it Impossible for him to make an Honourable Retreat—Capt Gunn says he called her on the passage his Wife, the person herself told me her name was Tyrrel— — There, is a Bar to Fame—to Honest Fame & peace of Mind.— the Work & Hopes of Parents—the Labour & Laudable Ambition of all the Years in Youth—tumbled down—by a Baggage of no Value—the Love & friendship of Good Men—of a whole Community—prospect of Glory & future good Days—All—All, sacrificed upon the knees of a little Freckled Faced ordinary Wench— Let other Men Comiserate his Wretchedness & take Heed.—

I see by the late Carolina Gazette—the Assembly (in which it seems I am again Chosen) is inflexible— The Lieutenant Governor³ never was so He seems leaning off from his own Side & appears to be on the Eve of a Quarrel with his Council—that will be—comme il faut.

Not a word more yet of Leigh but that he is exceedingly despised—I wait the Event of my Letter from Brussels which if he has any sensibility remaining will make him despise himself—⁴

My Love to Harry—⁵ have I desired that he will write a

³ William Bull, second lieutenant-governor of South Carolina of that name.

⁴ This in reference to Sir Egerton Leigh, Bart., His Majesty's Attorney-General of South Carolina, Surveyor General of Land of South Carolina and President of His Majesty's Council of South Carolina, with whom Mr. Laurens was then waging a bitter controversy by means of pamphlet publications and letters to the newspapers.

⁵ Henry Laurens, Jr.

Letter to his old friend & Captain—Baker in Queen's Square
Bristol let him do so & direct to the care of Mr George A
Karr at the Carolina Coffee House—My Dear Son for the
present Adieu—

Henry Laurens.

Blackstone's Commentaries 4 Vol : 8 ^{vo} Boards.	£1- 7-
————— Law Tracts 4 ^{to} Boards - - - - -	19-
Complete Peerage of England Scotland & Ireland	
3 Vol. 12 ^{mo} Calf gilt - - - - -	10- 6
	<hr/>
	£2.16. 6

a Gold Seal Red Cornelion

Arms Crest & Motto on one side

Cypher & Crest on the other—

4. 4. -

£7. 0. 6

Send me an Account by return of post of

Harry's Arrears to Mr Cheavet

for which he may draw on me or I will

Remit him as he pleases—

My best Respects to Monsieur & Madame.—

tis now 10 oClock at Night I am just returned from

passing the afternoon with Mr Manigault he had

not strength to go to the Beef Stake & in all appearance

he can struggle very little longer—perhaps not two Days

he has discharged all the physical Tribe—& will

fight his own Battle—

Mr John Laurens—

Endorsed: 8th October 1773. Westminster

See Postscript—

[2.]

Addressed : A monsieur
 Monsieur Jean Lanrens
 par Paris. a
 Genevè

Postmarked : Dangleterre

Westminster 26th October 1773.

My Dear Son—

If I do not forget, the date of my last Letter was the 8th Inst. since which, after some anxious minutes for the seeming delay, I have had the pleasure of receiving yours of the 11th. A Letter so replete with expressions of Duty & affection could not fail of giving great pleasure to a Father - - nevertheless, I must confess that after the first Emotions were over, I felt a mixture of disappointment—this is not all that I expected from Jack—I was in hopes of receiving from him a certain proposition formed from his own Inclinations & prospects & matured by Information which he had received from his friends in Conversation—such were my reflexions & I still think you might have transmitted a plan of your own, accompanied by the same deference which you now pay to my final determination.— I should then have had the benefit of an opinion, which upon all occasions carries its weight in my Councils & which upon the present, is particularly necessary.

As I would avoid all hurry, in Conducting your affairs, I dare not put off the deliberation upon this important point even for a single Day, I must therefore make the most I can of your late indeterminate answer, which now lies before me—

The great Question is, whether you are to Travel ?

2^d When will be the proper date for Commencement ?

3^d What Sum of Money is to be appropriated for the purpose ?

In the last that of Time seems to be Included.

To the Grand Question, I answer, that I would wish you to Travel, which leads me to Consider of the proper Time—but here I find myself at a Loss, tis not easy for me to make a sudden & judicious determination; receive therefore what I shall offer, as the present suggestions of a mind devoted to your service, subject to amendments.— I look upon Traveling as an essential in a Gentleman's Education, but not of equal Importance, with an application to the business or profession, upon which he is probably to depend for bettering his fortune & the Establishment of a family, which I take for granted every good Man has, or ought to have in view.

You have Entered the Study of the Law, & you justly observe that the most essential part is yet to come—"the Study of the English Law, which will require Time and great application".—You judge extremely right in this respect, & the more so, as there are but few of your Contemporaries who seem to be of your Classical acquirements & improvement in Mathematics, you come to England, take the benefit of Residing with Gentlemen, who can make you acquainted with the Attorney's practice, direct & assist your Studies in the Common Law, while at the same time you attend all the Courts at Westminster &c. & also keep your Terms regularly at the Temple, in order that you may be called to the Bar in due Course—you will have laid a Foundation upon which if need be, you may immediately build, or, which, if Convenience permits, you may have to Cement before you lay any extraordinary weight upon it—in a word you will be possessed of a Stock, which you may bring to Market when you please, & the knowledge abroad of your having such a Capital will Insure you Credit, even if you should think proper to let it remain a while unemployed; I do not say unimproved, because you may upon that Stock, if circumstances permit & Invite, Travel upon the best terms, with the least "Loss of Time or additional Expence"—then too, please God I live, I shall be better able to answer the other Question what Money is to be allowed for the purpose—

which I shall be glad to do by making the most Liberal Grant that your Estate under my direction will admit of, & it is my present wish & intention, to make it your Estate about the Time which I have in prospect, in order that you may judge of your own Abilities for Expence from the extent of your Income.

You have suggested, that deferring to Travel, until you shall have first spent some time in England, will be attended with loss of Time & additional Expence— —In answer to this Remark, we are to Consider, that before you can be called to Bar, you must keep twelve terms, four in a Year, which will require nearly three full Years.—and, that after having spent one Year or perhaps more in Travelling, besides the procrastination of Time, which may from several Events prove pernicious to your Estate & even render it impracticable for you to give the necessary attendance, it may also appear to be a kind of Condescension from which you may then be wholly averse—The Consequence is obvious—You will have no Stock, no foundation in case of need for Entering into public business—and however disinclined you may feel, you must from necessity, Commence at 21. what might then have been ended—fight up Hill to establish your Credit, or be obliged to retire to a plantation, or to an Indolent loitering & almost useless Course of Life— —You see I make no provision for the Man of pleasure. I do not take him into our Line—let his Virtue be his Reward.—

The sensible declaration which you have made respecting “your Travelling at all, or at any particular Time,” & the deficiency on your part of a more explicit plan; has Induced me to lay my sentiments so fully before you—they are my own. I have Consulted no body upon the Occasion, I know Mens opinions differ very much upon the subject of Education—If I had asked two of my friends what they thought of the matter—tis ten to one—but, that one of them had said—let him by all means come to England & finish his Studies in the Law before he thinks of Travelling—And the other—

Now he is abroad it will save Time & Expence & I would therefore advise his Travelling first, & then he will have nothing else to do but to sit down to his Studies—

The first opinion appears to me to be Clad with discretion & has probability of success attending it—the latter is specious & open to many exceptions over & above those which I have already made—

Consider what I have now offered & transmit me your further sentiments by the next Mail—I desire to have your own thoughts unbiased (unless from Conviction) by mine—

But Remember, that notwithstanding all I have said I cannot help in some measure giving into the latter opinion—If you shall have so far exhausted the funds for your Study at Genevé as to be able to leave that place with propriety the middle of March next, you may come to England by way of Italy & the South of France & arrive in London before July & for such a Journey I will allow you a sufficient sum to pay the Travelling Expences of yourself & a Companion as a Governor if you can engage a proper person for the purpose—some Men make more useful observations & gain more knowledge by a Tour of Three Months than some do in Three Years—I entertain a great opinion of your diligence & good Judgement, you will consider whether the advantage is likely to be adequate to the expence.—

Be more particular in your next Letter upon Harry's progress in Latin Grammar & Geography—order him to write me a Letter without any assistance except the Heads upon which you would have him express himself.

Mr Reybaz, unfortunate Young Man, continues very Ill, the Ship in which he was to have embarked is gone—this alone will be an unfavorable circumstance to him if he Recovers his Health—You will communicate this to his Brother & I have no other subject to write to him

Mr Manigault is amazingly mended & every body begins to hope he will do well again—Intelligence from Savanna so late as the 11th September the planters had begun their Rice

Harvest the Crops were in general good to the Southward
I have heard nothing particularly of my own.—

Mr Manning⁶ I believe will send his Eldest Son to Geneve
by De Jean's next return—is Mons^r Cheavet's the best place
for him, or do you know a better.—

I Salute my Dear Sons with the most Cordial affec-
-tions of their friend and Father—

Henry Laurens.

Mr John Laurens.—

Endorsed: 26th October 1773.

Westminster.

[*To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.*]

⁶ William Manning, merchant, Mr. Laurens's London agent and
friend, subsequently the father-in-law of John Laurens. (See Vol. II
of this magazine, p. 268 et seq.)

COL. MOSES THOMSON AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By A. S. SALLEY, JR.

Moses Thomson, the progenitor of a family conspicuous in the history of South Carolina—particularly in Orangeburgh District, S. C.,—came to the Province from Pennsylvania with his wife, Jane, and several children^a about 1730 and settled in Amelia Township, now a part of Orangeburg County but then a part of Berkeley County. He soon became one of the most conspicuous men in that section. For many years he was a Justice of the Peace^b, and was for some time major of the Berkeley County Regiment.^c He probably became colonel or lieutenant-colonel of the Berkeley County Regiment at a subsequent date, for in the Act passed in 1765 establishing St. Matthew's Parish "Colonel Moses Thompson" is named as one of the "commissioners or supervisors for the building of the church, chapel and parish house in the said parish of St. Matthew, exclusive of that part of

^a Dr. Joseph Johnson, in his *Traditions of the Revolution*, page 91, says that Moses Thomson and his wife were Irish people.

^b *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1762* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 246, 247, 248.

^c "ORDERED, that *Berkley* County Regiment do meet after the following manner, to be reviewed at a general muster, viz."

* * * * *

"The following companies in the townships to be reviewed by Major *Moses Thomson*, viz. Capt. *Daniel Schuyder*, Capt. *John Davis*, Capt. *James Francis*, and Capt. *Isaac Pennington's*, who are ordered to meet at the Congaree store, the first Wednesday in *March*.

It is expected, that exact lists of the several companies, the dates of the officers commissions, and lists of the male slaves, be returned as the law directs, being the orders of his excellency the Governor.

Thomas Smith, *jun.* Adjutant."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, February 19, 1753.

the parish called Orangeburgh Township''.^d He *d.* between June 12, 1769 and January 24, 1772.^e

Issue :

- 1 I. William Thomson.
- 2 II. Moses Thomson.
- 3 III. John Thomson.
- 4 IV. Rebecca Thomson, *m.* John Liviston. (Issue.)
- 5 V. Jane Thomson, *m.* Thomas Platt. (Issue.)
- 6 VI. Sarah Thomson, *m.* John Liviston, Jr. (Issue.)

1.

William Thomson [Moses ¹], *b.* Jan. 16, 1727; *m.*, August 14, 1755,^f Eugenia Ruesell, daughter of Capt. Charles Russell, of Amelia Township; was for many years a Justice of the Peace^g; was sometime an "Indian Trader in the Cherokees"^h; was for some years a captain of one of the companies of Rangers, and in 1760 was made major and put in command of all of the Rangers^h and voted, by the Assembly, a gratuity

^d *Statutes at Large of South Carolina*, Vol. IV., p. 230 et seq. *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782*, p. 2 et seq.

^e The will of Moses Thomson, "of St Mathew Parish", made June 12, 1769 (Probate Court records, Charleston County, Book 1771-74, p. 103) and proved January 24, 1772 (P. C. R., Ch. Co., Book 1771-75), mentions wife Jane; son William and his son William; son John; the children of his daughter Rebecca, wife of "John Liviston"; the children of his daughter Jane, wife of Thomas Platt; his son Moses and his children; the children of his daughter Sarah, wife of "John Leveston Juner"; and appoints his son William executor.

^f "On Thursday, August 14th. at the house of Capt. John Lloyd in Amelia Township, Married—By Licence; William Thompson to Eugenia Russell, both of the Township aforesaid. Present: John McCord, Edward Barwicke, &c."—Church record book of Rev. John Giessendanner, Minister of Orangeburgh and Amelia townships, published in *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), p. 119, No. 64.

^g *Ibid*, pp. 247, 248.

^h See his affidavit to will of James Beames (of Amelia Township), proved January, 1761.

^h "In the mean time, our seven companies of *Rangers* are ordered to be completed to their full number (who will now also receive their

of £275 for his past services^l. At the conclusion of the Cherokee war the Rangers were disbanded and Major Thomson took up planting in Amelia Township, and subsequently became a colonel of militia, being for many years, before and during, the Revolution colonel of the Orangeburgh District Regiment^j. In 1764 he was made Inquirer and Collector of Taxes for Amelia Township and adjacent places^k. In the Act passed August 9, 1765, establishing St. Matthew's Parish "Col. William Thompson" is named as one of the "commissioners or supervisors for the building of the church, chapel and parish house in the said parish of St. Matthew, exclusive of that part of the parish called Orangeburgh Township" and in the second, or amended Act, passed in April 1768, "Col. William Thomson" is again named for the same office.^l He was one of the two members elected from St. Matthew's Parish to the Commons House of Assembly at the election held Tuesday and Wednesday, October 8th and 9th 1765, but quitted his seat in the House November 10, 1767, when it was learned that His Majesty had repealed the first Act establishing the parish^m; was reelected, as the sole

pay regularly): Capt. Boshers, we hear, is already compleat. And, William Thomson, Esq; being appointed Major-Commandant of the whole, they will soon be equal to a regiment of *Light-Horse*. They are, or will be, stationed (we are told) so as most effectually to cover and protect our settlements, succour Fort *Prince-George*, and at the same time annoy the enemy."—*The South Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, Sept. 27, 1760.

^l See Schedule of expenses of Indian war, *Statutes at Large of S. C.*, Vol. IV, July 31, 1760: "To Major William Thompson, a gratuity for his services, 275 00 00".

^j See note 1, and also *Wells's Register* for 1774, p. 67; *Drayton's Memoirs*, Vol. I, p. 353; McCrady's *South Carolina in the Revolution, 1775-1780*, p. 12.

^k *Statutes at Large of South Carolina*, Vol. IV., p. 193. *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), p. 250.

^l *Statutes at Large of South Carolina*, Vol. IV., pp. 230 et seq and 298 et seq. *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 4 and 8.

^m *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), p. 251.

representative for St. Matthew's Parish, at the election held Tuesday and Wednesday, October 4th and 5th 1768ⁿ. and was reelected at the election held Tuesday and Wednesday, March 7th and 8th 1769^o. He was one of the Commissioners to adjust the boundary line between North Carolina and South Carolina in 1772^{*}. In 1772 he was appointed, by Governor Montagu, sheriff of Orangeburgh District—the first sheriff of the newly created district^p—and held the office until

ⁿ "Wednesday last ended the general election of members to represent the inhabitants of the several parishes into which this province is divided, in the ensuing general assembly, which is to meet here on monday the 25th instant; when the following gentlemen were elected, viz."

* * * * *

"For St. Matthew's. William Thompson, Esq."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, Oct. 10. 1768.

The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782 (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 251-252. The date Sept. 10th there given of the *Gazette* is wrong. It should have been Oct. 10th.

^o "A correct List of the Gentlemen elected, on the 7th and 8th Instant, to represent the Inhabitants of this Province, in the ensuing General Assembly."

* * * * *

"For St. Matthew's William Thomson".—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, March 16. 1769.

The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782 (A. S. Salley, Jr.), p. 252.

* The Boundary-Line between this Province and North Carolina, agreeable to His Majesty's late Instruction, is forthwith to be run, the Commissioners from this Government, William Thomson and William Moultrie, Esq's. with Benjamin Farrar, Esq; and Mr. James Cook, Surveyors, having already set out to meet the Commissioners and Surveyors, appointed by His Excellency Governor Martin of North-Carolina."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, May 21, 1772. Also June 18, 1772.

^p "We can now, with Certainty, inform our Readers, what Gentlemen are named Sheriffs for the different Districts in this Province, agreeable to the Directions of the Circuit Court Act: But, as it might create some confusion in Business, were their Commissions immediately delivered to them, we hear, they are not to receive the same

1775. He was placed on the General Committee (Ninety-nine members) of the Province of South Carolina by the Convention of the people of the Province held in Charles Town July 6, 1774^a; was a delegate from St. Matthew's Parish to the first Provincial Congress of South Carolina, January 11th to August 7th 1775^r, and was, by that Congress, put upon the Committee for Effectually Carrying into Execution the Continental Association and for Receiving and Determining upon Applications Relative to Law Processes for his parish^s; was, during the second session (held June, 1775) of the first Provincial Congress, elected lieutenant-colonel commandant of the regiment of Rangers^t; commanded the forces that accompanied Hon. William Henry Drayton, of the Council of Safety, into the disaffected section of the Province in August and September, 1775, and was one of the witnesses to the treaty arranged between Mr. Drayton and the leaders of the disaffected element at Ninety Six, September 16, 1775^u; was second in command of the expe-

till after the next Return-Day for the Court of Common-Pleas. The Names that were given in to His Excellency are as follows, viz."

* * * * * * * * *

"Gavin Pou,
William Thomson, } Esqrs. for Orangeburg."
Christopher Rowe }

* * * * * * * * *

"And the Gentlemen who are to receive the Commissions, are,"

* * * * * * * * *

"William Thomson, Esq; for Orangeburg."—*The South Carolina Gazette*. Thursday, June 25, 1772.

The *Gazette* of June 4, 1772, had published an erroneous article about these appointments. The foregoing was the correction.

^a *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 255-256.

^r *Ibid.* p. 257.

^s *Ibid.* p. 258.

^t *Ibid.* p. 279. See also Ramsay's *Revolution of S. Carolina*, Vol. I., p. 36; McCrady's *South Carolina in the Revolution, 1775-1780*, p. 14.

^u Ramsay's *Revolution of S. Carolina*, Vol. I., p. 312. *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (Salley), pp. 282-304.

dition, under Col. Richard Richardson, against the Loyalists of Ninety Six District in November and December, 1775, known as the "Snow Campaign", and was in command of the party that captured Col. Fletchall and other leaders of the disaffected, and also of the detachment that defeated and captured most of the force under Patrick Cunningham at Long Canes on December 22, 1775^v; was in command, in June 1776, of the American forces at the eastern extremity of Sullivan's Island that engaged in skirmishes with the British forces on Long Island on June 21st and 26th and that defeated the British forces under Sir Henry Clinton and prevented them from crossing the inlet between the two islands on June 28th, for which last act he was thanked by the Continental Congress^w; was promoted colonel November 23, 1776, after the Rangers had been formally taken upon the Continental Establishment as the 3rd South Carolina Regiment (Infantry)^x; served, with his regiment, during February and March 1777, in Howe's expedition to Savannah to defend that town against Col. Fuser and was in camp for some weeks at Purrysburgh^y; was on duty with his regiment at Nelson's Ferry and other points in South Carolina during the remainder of 1777 and the first part of 1778^z; was encamped with a part of his regiment near Purrysburgh

^v Ibid, pp. 307-329.

^w Ibid, pp. 348-351.

^x "General Orders by Gen. Howe.

November 23, 1776."

* * * * *

"According to a resolution of the Honorable the General Assembly of this State, the following promotions take place in the 3d and 4th Regiments of Continental troops in this State, viz:

Lieutenant-Colonel Wm. Thomson of the 3rd Regiment to be Colonel of the same. Major James Mayson to be Lieutenant-Colonel, and Captain Samuel Wise to be Major in the same."—Gibbes's *Documentary History of the American Revolution, 1776-1782*, pp. 45-46.

^y *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 354-355.

^z Ibid, pp. 449-456, as to 1777; pp. 356-360 as to 1778.

during the summer of 1778^{aa}, and his health having been considerably impaired thereby he resigned in the autumn after some service in camp in Orangeburgh District^{bb}; was elected State Senator from the combined parishes of St. Matthew and Orange at the election held Monday, November 30th and Tuesday December 1, 1778^{cc}; commanded a militia body in Orangeburgh District in 1780 while Charles Town was being besieged^{dd}, and after the fall of Charles Town was taken prisoner and sent to prison in the old Exchange in Charles Town, where he spent several months in close confinement before he was released; returned to Orangeburgh District after his release, and, after his exchange in June, 1781, assisted Gen. Greene with his experience and counsel^{ee}; was reelected State Senator at the election held in the autumn of 1781^{ff}; was elected by the Legislature Justice of the Quorum for Orangeburgh District March 12, 1783^{gg}; was the founder of the town of Belleville in Orangeburgh District, and on

^{aa} Dr. Johnson's *Traditions of the Revolution*, p. 98, is the sole authority for this. There is a hiatus in Col. Thomson's order book covering that period. From the evidence given in the authority quoted in Note z it is evident that Col. Thomson did not go to Georgia with Howe or return from Georgia with the detachment of his regiment that accompanied Howe, so that if he spent the summer of 1778 with Howe he must have joined him after May 1st and left him before October 2, 1778, when we find him encamped at Orangeburgh with a part of his regiment.

^{bb} *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782*, pp. 456-465. It is quite certain that Col. Thomson resigned at this time. His order book stops with November, 1778, and the last letters therein indicate that he was winding up his affairs with the Continental officers; his election to the State Senate made his resignation necessary; the changing of the regiments to battalions in order to conform to the British army arrangement as to lieutenant-colonels, and the fact that the MS returns of the regiment in 1779 show that Lt. Col. Mayson commanded the regiment all tend to confirm the opinion that Col. Thomson resigned at this time.

^{cc} *Ibid.*, p. 276.

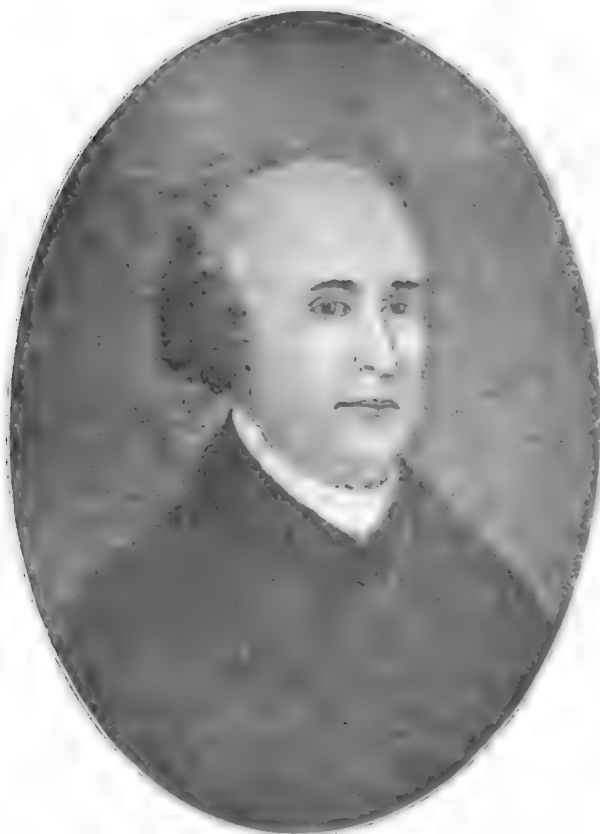
^{dd} *Ibid.*, pp. 365-366.

^{ee} *Ibid.*, pp. 366. Johnson's *Traditions of the Revolution*, pp. 100-105

^{ff} MS copy of Diary of Josiah Smith, Jr., in collection S. C. Hist. Soc.

^{gg} MS. Journal House of Representatives of S. C., 1783, p. 308.

March 12, 1783, secured from the Legislature an Act "for establishing a Fair and Markets in the Town of Belleville"^{hh}; was a Tax Collector for St. Matthew's Parish in 1784*; was reëlected to the State Senate from the combined parishes of St. Matthew and Orange at the election held Monday and



COL. WILLIAM THOMSON.
FROM ORIGINAL PORTRAIT OWNED BY
MR. PAUL T. HASKELL,
OF SAVANNAH, GA.

^{hh} *Statutes at Large of South Carolina*, Vol. V., p. 557.

* *Statutes at Large of S C.*, Vol. IV., p. 632-3.

Tuesday, November 27th and 28th 1786ⁱⁱ; was a delegate from St. Matthew's Parish to the convention that assembled in Charleston, Monday, May 12, 1788, to pass upon the constitution agreed upon for the United States in convention in Philadelphia, September 17, 1787, and was one of the 149 who, on Friday, May 23, 1788, voted in the majority for the adoption of that constitution by the State of South Carolina^{jj}; was a delegate from St. Matthew's Parish to the Constitutional Convention of South Carolina held in Columbia in May and June 1790, and voted against the movement to return to Charleston as the State Capital^{kk}; was reelected State Senator for St. Matthew's and Orange in 1790^{ll}, and at election held Monday and Tuesday, October 8th and 9th 1792^{mm}; was a candidate for Congress at a special election held Monday and Tuesday January 19th and 20th, 1795, but was defeated by Wade Hamptonⁿⁿ; was reelected State

ⁱⁱ *The Morning Post and Daily Advertiser* (Charleston, S. C.), January 15, 1787. See also Dec. 9, 1786.

^{jj} See a little volume composed of the debates in the S. C. H. of R. on calling the convention and the proceedings of the convention, published in Charleston in 1831. Benjamin Elliott is supposed to have been the compiler.

^{kk} *The City Gazette or the Daily Advertiser*, Monday, May 31, 1790.

^{ll} *Ibid.*, Oct. 17, 1790.

^{mm} *Ibid.*, Wed., Oct. 17, 1792.

ⁿⁿ "At an election held in the united districts of Beaufort and Orangeburgh, on the 19th and 20th instant, for a member of the house of representatives in the Congress of the United States, in the room of John Barnwell, esq. who declined serving, the following is the state of the polls in Winton county, viz.

At the Three Runs.

For	John Rutledge, jun.	39
	Wade Hampton,	21

Kelly's Cowpen.

John Rutledge, jun.	12
Wade Hampton,	28

Col. William Thomson 4"—*City Gazette & Daily*

Advertiser, Thursday, Jan'y 29, 1795.

"The following is the statement of the returns of the elections for a member of Congress for the united districts of Orangeburgh and Beaufort:

Senator for St. Matthew's and Orange in October, 1796^{oo}; *d.* at Sweet Springs, Va., Nov. 22, 1796, aged sixty-nine years.^{pp} His widow, Mrs. Eugenia (Russell) Thomson *d.* July 16, 1809.*

Issue :

- 7 I. Eugenia Thomson, *b.* May 25, 1756^{qq}; *m.*, May 20, 1780,^{rr} William Mydelton.
- 8 II. Mary Thomson, *b.* Oct. 3, 1757^{qq}; *m.*, in 1777,^{rr} Charles Starkey Mydelton.
- 9 III. John Thomson, *b.* June 3, 1759; *d.* 1762.^{rr}
- 10 IV. William Russell Thomson, *b.* April 22, 1761.^{rr}
- 11 V. Rebecca Thomson, *b.* March 20, 1763; *m.*, May 20, 1781,^{rr} Maj. Derrill Hart (Issue^{ss}), who *d.*; *m.* again Maj. Benjamin Hart (*b.* Feb. 15, 1766; *d.* Feb. 18, 1853), her first husband's younger brother (No issue); *d.* April 4, 1797.^{tt}

Wade Hampton,	-	198
William Thomson,	-	176
John Rutledge, jun.	-	160
William Elliott,	-	40
Andrew Heatley.	-	2"— Ibid, Tuesday, March

3, 1795.

^{oo} Ibid, Oct. 18, 1796.

^{pp} Johnson's *Traditions of the Revolution*, p. 105. *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782*, p. 382. There is a sketch of Col. Thomson in Appleton's *Cyclopædia of American Biography* that contains scarcely a correct statement.

* "Died, on Sunday, the 16th inst. at the seat of Major Haskell, on the Congarees, in 76th year of her age, Mrs. EUGENIA THOMSON, relict of Col. William Thomson, late of Belle-Ville, in Amelia Township."—*City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, Wed., July 26, 1809.

^{qq} *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 162, 172.

^{rr} Data furnished by Langdon Cheves, Esq.

^{ss} Three children: Rebecca, *b.* about 1783, *m.* ab. 1802 Richard Fraser who *d.* and was buried at sea, and she *m.* again Mr. Orellie; Mary, who *m.* William Mydelton; and Derrill, who *m.* his cousin Charlotte Thomson, dau. Col. Wm. R. Thomson

^{tt} Maj. B. Hart was subsequently married three times. His second wife was Mary Salley, dau. of Capt. John Salley, of Orangeburgh, by

- 12 vi. Sophianisba Thomson, *b.* July 5, 1775.^{rr}
- 13 vii. Jane Sophianisba Thomson, *b.* Aug. 20, 1767;
m., July 24, 1788^{rr}, John Lewis, of Virginia.
(Issue.)
- 14 viii. Charlotte Thomson, *b.* July 29, 1769; *m.*, May
12, 1791,^{rr} Major Elnathan Haskell, formerly
of the Massachusetts Continental Line.
(Issue.)
- 15 ix. John Paul Thomson, *b.* Aug. 10, 1771; *m.*,
May 6, 1801,^{rr} Caroline Theus; member
S. C. H. of R. for St. Matthew's, 1796-1802;
d. s. p. ab. 1811.^{uu}
- 16 x. Harriet Thomson, *b.* 1773; *d.* 1773^{rr}.
- 17 xi. Harriet Rachel Thomson, *b.* May 23, 1774; *m.*
Nov. 11, 1790,^{rr} Charles Burnham Cochran.
- 18 xii. Charles Moses Thomson, *b.* July 18, 1776^{rr}; *d.*
Nov. 22, 1793.^{vv}

whom he had three children: Benjamin, who became a prominent citizen of Alabama and gave six sons to the Confederate States army; Claudia, who *m.* Edward Means, of Fairfield District, brother of Governor J. H. Means; and Mary, who *m.* Col. Robert Taylor Preston, son of Governor James Patton Preston, of Virginia. Maj. Hart's third wife was Mary Milling (No issue survived) and his fourth wife was Mrs. Harriet [Bell] Heron, by whom he had five children.

uu "Notice.

All persons having any demands against the estate of Major JOHN PAUL THOMSON, of St. Matthew's Parish, either by bond, note, or open account, are requested to forward statements of the same to the subscribers at Belleville, as soon as possible. And all those indebted to said estate are likewise called upon to make payment, as it is the wish of the Executrix to take early steps to settle the demands on said estate.

Caroline Thomson, *Executrix.*

Wm. S. Thomson, *Executor.*

March 26."—*Charleston Courier*, June 20, 1812.

vv "On Friday last, at Belle Ville, in the 18th year of his age, Mr. Charles Thomson, youngest son of col. William Thomson."—Death notices in *The City Gazette and Daily Advertiser*, Thursday, Nov. 28, 1798.

2.

Moses Thomson [Moses ¹], *m.* Ann ———; *d.* between March 17th and Dec. 1st 1770.^{ww}

Issue :

- | | | |
|----|------|--------------------|
| 19 | i. | John Thomson. |
| 20 | ii. | Elizabeth Thomson. |
| 21 | iii. | Margaret Thomson. |

3.

John Thomson [Moses ¹], *m.* Margaret Liviston; *d.* between Dec. 27, 1770 and June 12, 1771.^{xx}

Issue :

- | | | |
|----|----|---------------|
| 22 | i. | Jane Thomson. |
|----|----|---------------|

10.

William Russell Thomson [William ², Moses ¹], *b.* April 22, 1761; was sometime a lieutenant in the 3rd South Carolina Regiment of the Continental Line, but resigned in Oct. 1778^{yy} and thereafter served in the militia, attaining the rank of lt. col.; succeeded Richard Hampton as colonel of

^{ww} The will of 'Moses Thomson Junr, taken March 17, 1770, proved Dec. 1, 1770, names wife Ann Thomson, and son John Thomson and daughters Elizabeth and Margaret Thomson (all minors), and nominates his "Brother William Thomson" as one of his executors. John Thomson a witness. (Probate Court records, Ch. Co., Book 1761-77, p. 550.)

^{xx} The will of John Thomson, made Dec. 27, 1770, proved June 12, 1771, mentions wife Margaret, daughter Jane, the three children of his "deceased Brother Moses Thomson", and names his "Brother William Thomson", Mr. Paul Turquand and his "Father in Law William Liviston" as his executors. Ann Thomson a witness. (P. C. R., Ch. Co., Book 1761-77, p. 601.)

^{yy} *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782* (A. S. Salley, Jr.), pp. 455, 459 and 377-378.

the Orangeburgh Dist. militia regiment in 1782^{zz}; *m.* Elizabeth Sabb,^{aaa} dau. of Wm. Sabb; was appointed a Justice of the Peace for Orangeburgh District in 1785^{bbb}; was a manager of election for St. Matthew's Parish in 1786^{ccc}; was elected to the S. C. House of Representatives from St. Matthew's Parish in 1790; was appointed Ordinary of Orangeburgh District in October 1791^{ddd}; was elected Sheriff of Orangeburgh District by the Legislature in December, 1794^{eee}; was an unsuccessful candidate for State Senator for St. Matthew's and Orange in 1800^{fff}; *d.* in 1807. His

^{zz} Gibbes's *Documentary History of the American Revolution, 1776-1782*, pp 184-185, 186.

In *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782*, page 472, the editor of this magazine stated that his grand-uncle, the late Capt. A. Govan Salley, had made a mistake in *The Southron* in stating that Rumph's company "fought the Tories of South Carolina in 1783 Orangeburg District, commanded by Col. Wm. Russell Thomson." The documents given by Gibbes, and accounts of two fights with Tories by Rumph's company, given in *The South-Carolina Gazette* of Feb. 22, 1783 and of Feb. 18, 1784, confirm what Capt. Salley said in *The Southron* (Orangeburg, S. C.). Sept. 10, 1861.

^{aaa} See case of Thomson *vs* Dulles, Richardson's *Equity Reports*, Vol. V., p. 370 et seq.

^{bbb} *The Gazette of the State of South Carolina*, March 28, 1785.

^{ccc} *State Gazette of South Carolina*, Monday, Oct. 2, 1786.

^{ddd} "Appointments by his Excellency the Governor.

William Russell Thomson, Esq; ordinary of Orangeburg district—vice col. Myddleton, deceased."—*The City Gazette, or the Daily Advertiser*, Sat., Oct. 15, 1791.

"Elections."

"*St. Matthew's parish*—William Sabb and Samuel Gourdine, Esqrs. in the room of Robert Hails, Esq; sheriff, and William Russell Thomson, Esq; ordinary of Orangeburgh district."—*The City Gazette or the Daily Advertiser*, Tues., Oct. 18, 1791.

^{eee} "His excellency the governor has appointed Lewis Lesterjette, esq. ordinary of Orangeburgh district in the room of William Russell Thomson, esq. elected sheriff of the said district."—*City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, Wed., Feb. 18, 1795.

^{fff} "RETURN of ELECTIONS."

* * * * *

"*St. Matthew.*"

* * * * *

"*For the Senate.*"

Ben. Hart,	—	104
W. R. Thomson,	—	10
H. D. Ward,	—	11
Col. Rumph,	—	None."

* * * * *

plantation in St. Matthew's Parish was known as Cave Hall. His widow, Mrs. Elizabeth [Sabb] Thomson, *d.* in November, 1838.

Issue :

- 23 i. William Sabb Thomson, *b.* Nov. 10, 1785.^{ggg}
- 24 ii. Caroline Thomson, *m.* Dr. John B. Lewis.
- 25 iii. Charlotte Thomson, *m.* her first cousin, Derrill Hart, M. D., who dying, she *m.* Col. Robert H. Goodwyn. (Issue by both marriages. See note ss.)
- 26 iv. Mary Eugenia Thomson, *m.* A. B. Darby.
- 27 v. John Linton Thomson, *b.* April 13, 1792.^{ggg}
- 28 vi. Charles Robert Thomson, *b.* Oct. 25, 1794.^{ggg}

23.

William Sabb Thomson [William Russell³, William², Moses¹], *b.* Nov. 10, 1785; *m.*, July 9, 1809,^{ggg} his first cousin, Eugenia Ann Lewis, who dying, he *m.*, Emma Haskell; was State Senator from St. Matthew's Parish, 1830-1834; *d.*

Issue : ^{ggg} First wife.

- 29 i. William Russell Thomson, *b.* 1810; *d.* in childhood.
- 30 ii. John Paul Thomson, *b.* 1814; *d.* in childhood.
- 31 iii. John Lewis Thomson, *d.* in childhood.
Second wife.
- 32 iv. Emma Mydelton Haskell Thomson, *b.* 1838; *m.* Albert R. Taber. (Issue : William R., Albert R., May, *m.* Goodwyn Murray, Emma, *m.* Jos. Ioor Waring.)

"Orange."

* * * *

"For the Senate.

H. D. Ward, — — 171

Ben Hart, — 13"—The City-

Gazette and Daily Advertiser, Wed., Oct. 22, 1800.

^{ggg} Data furnished by Mr. B. R. Stuart.

27.

John Linton Thomson [William Russell³, William², Moses¹], *b.* April 13, 1792; *m.* Anna Sinkler,^{***}

Issue :

- 33 i. Margaret Thomson, *m.* Artemas T. Darby,
M. D., subsequently a signer of the Ordinance
of Secession—the last man to sign. (See
Journal of the Convention.)
- 34 ii. Anna Thomson, *m.* William H. Sinkler.

28.

Charles Robert Thomson [William Russell³, William², Moses¹], *b.* Oct. 25, 1794; *m.*, April 18, 1819,^{***} Eleanor Sabb Hrabowski; was State Senator from St. Matthew's Parish, 1842-1846; *d.*

Issue .^{***}

- 35 i. Eugenia Thomson, *d.* in childhood
- 36 ii. William Russell Thomson, *b.* Aug. 4, 1822;
m., Oct. 1, 1845, Thomasia Woodson.
- 37 iii. Margaret Ellen Thomson, *m.*, in 1850, William R. Taber.
- 38 iv. Ann Thomson, *d.* in infancy.
- 39 v. Charles Robert Thomson, *b.* Dec. 23, 1825.
- 40 vi. John Hrabowski Thomson.
- 41 vii. James Stuart Thomson, *d.* unni.
- 42 viii. Paul Swainston Thomson, *m.* Charlotte Haskell Rhett.
- 43 ix. Elizabeth Cornelia Thomson, *d.* unni., 1896.
- 44 x. Emma Virginia Thomson, *b.* Nov. 1, 1834.
- 45 xi. Charlotte Lucilla Thomson, *b.* June 18, 1836;
m., May 10, 1859, Charles Heyward Barnwell. (See Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 71.)
- 46 xii. Thomas Sabb Thomson, *b.* Sept. 7, 1837; *m.* Henrietta Hane.

- 47 XIII. Lewis Septimus Thomson, *d.* in infancy.
 48 XIV. Mary Caroline Thomson, *b.* Oct. 11, 1840; *m.*
 James Burchell Richardson.

39.

Charles Robert Thomson [Charles Robert ¹, William Russell ³, William ², Moses ¹], *b.* Dec. 23, 1825; *m.* Susan Bowyer, who *d.*; *m.* again, April 18, 1860, ~~see~~ (Claudia Smith Stuart, who *d.*; *m.* again Mrs. Stocker; *d.*

Issue : Third wife.

- 49 I. Eleanor Thomson.

40.

John Hrabowski Thomson [Charles Robert ¹, William Russell ³, William ², Moses ¹], grad. in medicine; *m.* 1st Jane Hart; had issue daughters and sons of whom survives :

- 50 I. Paul Thomson, of Quincy, Fla., the only male descendant of Col. William Thomson of the name of Thomson now living. ~~see~~

44.

Emma Virginia Thomson [Charles Robert ¹, William Russell ³, William ², Moses ¹], *b.* Nov. 1, 1834; *m.*, May 1, 1860, Benjamin Rhett Stuart; resides in Washington, D. C.

Issue :

- 51 I. Ellen Stuart, *b.* Feb. 19, 1861; *d.* in childhood.
 52 II. Claudia Stuart, *b.* June 6, 1862.
 53 III. Emma Stuart, *b.* Nov. 26, 1863.
 54 IV. James Stuart, *b.* May 28, 1865; M. D.; *m.*,
 1896, Marjorie Stuart, of Canada.
 55 V. Elizabeth Stuart, *b.* Aug. 4, 1867; *m.* Louis Young Dawson.

- 56 VI. Julius Walker Stuart, *b.* July 30, 1870; *m.*
Gilert Cruikshank.
- 57 VII. Benjamin R. Stuart, *b.* November 15, 1871.
- 58 VIII. Barnwell S. Stuart, *b.* Dec., 1872; *d.* June, 1873.
- 59 IX. Margaret Ellen Stuart, *b.* Oct. 18, 1875; *m.*
Walter Neale.
- 60 X. Albert Rhett Stuart, *b.* March 23, 1878.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

CAPTAIN RICHARD LUSHINGTON'S COMPANY.—The following extracts from *The Gazette of the State of South Carolina* furnish the names of some of the men of Capt. Lushington's company of the Charlestown Regiment of militia that fought through the Revolution more on the order of the volunteer regiments of the Confederate States army than did any other militia regiment in South Carolina prior to the fall of Charlestown, May 12, 1780:

"State of South-Carolina, Nov. 11, 1778.

WE the Commissioners legally chozen, pursuant to an act passed the last session of the Assembly, for enlarging the time for taking the Oath of Allegiance and Fidelity, from the company of militia in the Charlestown regiment, commanded by captain Richard Lushington having maturely considered the cases of the following persons, viz.

Alexander Burn,	Mark Walkman,
Andrew Harvey,	William Nichols,
James Dunning,	John Turnbull,
John Duer.	

Pronounce it as our judgment, that the said persons do depart the State within the time limited, agreeable to the said act, as persons inimical to the rights and liberties of mankind.

Felix Long, Richard Wayne, John Fisher, Henry Lyburt, Benjamin Waller, James H. Butler, Abraham Spidel, Melcher Werly, Emanuel Abrahams, Daniel Tharin, John Gerley, Jacob Moses.

A true copy of the verdicts.

RICHARD LUSHINGTON, Captain."—

Wednesday, Nov. 25, 1778.

"Last Saturday returned hither the detachment of Charlestown artillery and militia, which, with a part of Col. Skirving's regiment, beat the British light-infantry on the 4th of last month on Port Royal Island. Our loss on that occasion, was, 8 killed, and 25 wounded, most of the latter very slightly, viz."

* * * * *

"*Capt. Lushington's Comp. of Charlestown Militia.*] Privates, Charles Smith, James Heathcott, Joseph Solomon, killed; Ephraim Adams, Samuel Howard, wounded."—Wed., March 10, 1779.

LYMAN HALL.—It is not generally known that Dr. Lyman Hall, the signer of the Declaration of Independence, from Georgia, was once a resident of Charleston, but the following notice, taken from *The South-Carolina Gazette* of Saturday, July 24, 1762, shows that such was really the case :

"The subscriber, practitioner in physic and surgery, having removed to Ponpon, would hereby acquaint his friends and others, that he shall be ready at all hours to serve them in his profession, and doubts not of giving satisfaction: He has also to sell, a good assortment of family-MEDICINES, perfuming waters, and other medicines, and continues to make and sell a famous cosmetic water for the ladies, which may be also had at Mr. John Milner's, in Church-street, Charles-Town.

LYMAN HALL."

BARTRAM'S VISIT TO CHARLES TOWN.—The following extract from *The South-Carolina Gazette* of Sat., August 31, 1765, fixes the date when Bartram, the eminent botanist and author of *Travels through North and South Carolina, Georgia, &c.*, visited this section :

"Mr. Bartram, his Majesty's botanist for North-America, who arrived here some time ago from Philadelphia, has since been to North-Carolina and returned here; and on Thursday last he set out, accompanied by his son (who is an excellent draughtsman) for Georgia, and East and West Florida, intending also to go as far back of those countries, as the Indian nations may permit him."

THE OLD EXCHANGE.—The following items about the old Exchange may prove of interest :

"The same night," [Tuesday] "there was a full board of commissioners for building the new EXCHANGE and CUSTOM-HOUSE, when the majority preferred the proposals of Messrs. PETER and JOHN HORLBECK, with whom they accordingly agreed for compleating that edifice, for the sum of *forty thousand, nine hundred and thirty six pounds*, by the beginning of the year 1770."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, Oct. 12, 1767.

"Last Thursday evening arrived, in the Brig. Jolliff, Capt. Beurd, from Poole, a large quantity of Portland Stone for the new Exchange in this town, with Mr. John Holback, one of the contractors for building that edifice. This is the third importation of this kind for that work."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, January 26, 1769.

BRUMBY AND FURMAN NOTES.—The following copies of the obituary notices of Mrs. Susanna Brumby and Mrs. Margaret A. E. Furman are contributed in the hope that they may be useful to those interested in the compilation of the records of their families. They are exact copies from the newspapers indicated.—Thomas M. Owen, Montgomery, Ala.

"Departed this life, on the 19th inst., at the residence of her son-in-law, J. Denson, in Pickens county, Ala., in the 67th year of her age, Mrs. Susanna Brumby, relict of the late Thomas Brumby, of South Carolina, and mother of Professor R. Brumby, of the University of Alabama. Her disease, from which she was closely confined to her bed for about six weeks, was of the pulmonary character; and although she appeared to suffer much at times, during her illness, yet she bore it all with much patience and christian fortitude, and would talk as pleasantly about her approaching dissolution, to Mrs. Denson, (her daughter,) as she usually did about the common occurrences of life. A few days before her death, she related to Mrs. D., that she had recently enjoyed a glorious manifestation of divine goodness, in which she viewed plainly, with an eye of faith, her acceptance with the Saviour. She had been a member of the Baptist Church of Christ about thirty years, having at first united with that Church, at Bethel, Sumter district, S. C.; but at the time of her death her membership was in the church at Tuskaloosa. The deceased was the mother of eight children, and was permitted to live to see them all hopefully converted to the faith of our blessed Saviour. Her remains were deposited in the burying ground at Enon meeting house, Pickens county, there to rest until the morning of the resurrection."—*Pickensville [Alabama] Register*, August 27, 1842.

"At her residence in Tuskaloosa, Ala. Mrs. Margaret A. E. Furman departed this life, Oct. 22, 1862, in the forty-fourth year of her age. Her maiden name was Cammer; born in Charleston S. C. In Alabama,

her residence, till her marriage, with Richard Furman, was chiefly in the family of her maternal uncle Hon. B. F. Porter. She was married in 1841, and baptized in 1842. She was the mother of ten children, three of whom died in infancy, the last she left an infant. Her piety, which was earnest and decided, was cultivated by reading. She read the Bible through, in course, several times during her life; carefully noting the marginal readings, and comparing parallel passages. Her acquaintance with books was considerable and she selected with discrimination and taste, both for herself and her children, reading all that they would read in order to guide and assist them. She made free and happy use of her pen; her letters were interesting, and edifying and she made occasional contributions to the Poets corner in Periodicals, Journals and Newspapers, which were highly esteemed. She accustomed herself to trace the hand of God in every thing, and thus communed daily with the father of her spirit. 'Even her failings leaned to virtues side.' In the latter week of her life, she daily perused the 'Life of James B. Taylor;' and found the peace and rest of her soul in the righteousness for which she hungered and thirsted."—*South Western Baptist*, Tuskegee, Ala., Nov. 27, 1862.

Queries.

MORGANDOLLAR.—On the Schedule of the expenses of the Cherokee war, contained in Volume 4 of the "Statutes at Large of South Carolina", is this item (page 127): "Gasper Morgandollar, for the hire of a cart £10 00 00". Can any one inform me if this Morgandollar was any relation to John Morgandollar of whom we have the following account: "Mr. John Morgandollar was a large land-owner in St. Luke's Parish; he had a bevy of daughters, but no son—a group of singularly amiable young ladies, each of whom married & left behind a number of descendants." One of John Morgandollar's granddaughters, Miss Eliza A. Scrimzeour, married the Rev. Samuel Furman, D. D., & was the grandmother of this correspondent.—M^r Donald Furman, Privateer, Sumter County, Feb. 5, 1902.

Can any one furnish an account of the immediate relatives of Capt. Thomas Lesesne, of the 2d South Carolina Regiment (Moultrie's, Motte's, Marion's), Continental Line?—Mrs. N. L. Johnstone, 401 St. Louis Street, Mobile, Ala.

PUBLICATIONS RECEIVED.

WISCONSIN STATE HISTORICAL LIBRARY BUILDING MEMORIAL VOLUME. Madison, 1901.

TRANSACTIONS OF THE ROYAL HISTORICAL SOCIETY. VOL. XV. London, 1901.

EIGHTEENTH ANNUAL REPORT OF THE BUREAU OF AMERICAN ETHNOLOGY. Washington, Government Printing Office, 1899.

FIRST YEAR BOOK 1901. THE DELAWARE SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA, Wilmington, Del.

PENNSYLVANIA'S PART IN THE WINNING OF THE WEST. By Horace Kephart. St. Louis, 1902.

THE FAMILY OF ARMISTEAD OF VIRGINIA. Boston, 1899.

PROCEEDINGS OF THE STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN at its 49th annual meeting, Dec. 12, 1901. Madison, 1902.

CHARTER, CONSTITUTION AND BY-LAWS OF THE ONEIDA HISTORICAL SOCIETY AT UTICA. 1901.

Monthly Bulletin of Books Added to the Public Library of the City of Boston, January, February, March, 1902.

Annual List of New and Important Books Added to the Public Library of the City of Boston. 1900-1901. Boston, 1902.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, January, 1902.

The West Virginia Historical Magazine, January, 1902.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, January, 1902.

The Essex Institute Historical Collections, January, 1902.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, January, 1902.

The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, January, 1902.

Records of the American Catholic Historical Society of Philadelphia, December, 1901.

The American Catholic Historical Researches, January, 1902.

Contains a notice of Bishop Lynch's death, extracted from *The Columbia Register* of Feb. 26, 1882.

Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society, December, 1901.

The Iowa Historical Record, January, 1902.

Annals of Iowa, January, 1902.

Publications of the Southern History Association, January, 1902.

The Lost Cause, January, 1902.

The Sewanee Review, January, 1902.

Thirteen pages are devoted to the first installment of Prof. B. J. Ramage's sketch of Hugh Swinton Legaré. In this chapter Prof. Ramage has done his work in a scholarly manner, but he has placed too much reliance in two or three inaccurate and unreliable books and has, on that account, fallen into error himself. The following errors are noted:

Page 44 he speaks of "the six-year-old village of Charleston" in 1686 when he should have said Charles Town. It did not become Charleston until the Act of 1783 incorporating it as a town. Legaré Street in Charleston was not named for Solomon Legaré, the Huguenot refugee, but for one of his descendants many years later. The street was for many years called Johnson Street in honor of one of the Governors Johnson.

Page 45 he speaks of Thomas Legaré as a member of the Council of Safety. Thomas Legaré was never on the Council of Safety, nor was any other Legaré ever a member thereof.

Page 48 Dr. Waddell's name is spelt "Waddell", notwithstanding the statement made on page 160 of Vol. II. of this magazine.

On page 49 he says: "By the Constitution of 1791 the center of political gravity was shifted from the coast to the interior, and the seat of government transferred to the new town of Columbia—a name that indicates the then current federal proclivities of the commonwealth." Three errors are crowded into that one sentence. In the first place, there was no Constitutional Convention of 1791. The convention was held in May and June, 1790. That convention did not transfer the seat of government "to the new town of Columbia". That transfer was made by an Act of the General Assembly of South Carolina, passed March 17, 1786.¹ The Act provided for the laying out of a town to be

¹ A. S. Salley, Jr. in *The State*, Columbia, S. C., Aug. 25, 1901.

known as Columbia, and the work of laying out and building the town where there was nothing but a plantation when the Act was passed went forward so rapidly that by the first of May *The Charleston Morning Post and Daily Advertiser* was able to announce: "A gentleman lately arrived from the neighborhood of Friday's Ferry informs that the new town called Columbia appears in a very forward way of being soon erected; saw mills are building on every stream within its vicinity, and such an opinion is entertained of the utility of this new undertaking that land thereabout has risen 150 per cent." The Constitutional Convention of 1790 was held at the new capital. An effort was made in the Convention to bring the capital "back to Charleston", but it failed.² Columbia was *not* so named because of the "federal proclivities of the commonwealth". The Federalists in the Legislature voted for the name Washington. The Democrats for Columbia. The parties were so evenly divided in the Legislature at that time that when the Assembly came to a vote in 1788 on the question whether to call or not a convention to ratify the Constitution adopted for the United States the vote stood 78 to 75 in favor of calling, and some Democrat voted yea. In 1789 Charles Pinckney, a Democratic leader, was elected governor and Gen. Thomas Sumter, the leading Democrat in the State, was sent to Congress. About half, if not a majority, of the delegation were Democrats and the number increased at subsequent elections. And the two Federal Senators were both defeated by Democrats before the beginning of the nineteenth century. And the vote of the State went for Jefferson three times by an overwhelming majority; so that there is a serious doubt as to the "federal proclivities of the commonwealth". There were many Federalists in the Low-Country but they were not in the majority in the State. The Democratic idea obtained root in South Carolina when Albemarle Point was settled in 1670 and has held its ground ever since.

In the foot-note on page 49, LaBorde appears as "Laborde". On page 50 he says that President Maxcy of the South Carolina College "gathered around him an able faculty, composed mostly of trained scholars from northern colleges". Of the eleven professors who served under Dr. Maxcy, four were South Carolinians: Simons, Montgomery, Smith and Henry; two were natives of Ireland and educated in Ireland: Brown and Blackburn; Dr. Cooper was an Englishman, Prof. Early was a Georgian, Prof. Perault was a Frenchman, Prof. Hanford, who only served two years, was of Connecticut, and Prof. Hanckel, who only served one year under Dr. Maxcy, was a Pennsylvanian. Not half of the Professors had received their training at "northern colleges."

On page 55 Legaré is spoken of as representing "St. John's Island and Wadlamaw". John's Island and Wadmalaw are the correct

names, but Legaré represented the parish of St. John's, Colleton, of which those islands formed a part.

Another of the leading articles is a description by G. P. Thurston, a grand-son of Judge Buckner Thurston, of his "Autograph Collection and Historic Manuscripts" that contains the following contemptuous reference to John C. Calhoun:

"A long letter of John C. Calhoun's, written in 1844, harps on the subject generally uppermost in his mind. 'It is a great mistake,' he says, 'with many, both north and west, that South Carolina is hostile to the Union as it came from the hands of its framers. But she believes that the Union may be destroyed as well by consolidation as by dissolution; and that of the two there is much more danger of the former than the latter', etc.'" There would have been nothing in the word "harps" to surprise a Southerner if he had seen the above quoted paragraph in a journal or magazine published in any other section of the United States than the South, but it is provoking to see such a sentiment expressed in a Southern magazine conducted by Southern professors in a Southern institution of learning, notwithstanding the explanation hung out on the front cover: "The Editor is not responsible for the opinions of contributors." Wasn't Mr. Calhoun right? Was South Carolina hostile to the Union? Our records show the reverse. Was she not right in her belief that there was as much danger of destroying the Union by consolidation as by dissolution? What caused the temporary dissolution from 1861 to 1865 if it was not the dangerous tendencies towards consolidation? What but the steady and continuous effort of a certain element in the North and West (with a small contingent in the South) to over-ride and nullify the provisions of the constitution which the people of South Carolina had voluntarily placed themselves under for mutual protection and benefit? And does not the history of the world teach us that this steady violation of agreements and over-riding of law is the rock on which all fallen nations have been wrecked? The doctrine that Mr. Calhoun propounded in that paragraph so contemptuously quoted by Mr. Thurston is immutable. It is as good to-day as it was in 1844, and the man who is familiar with the history of this State and of this Union and of mankind will agree that Mr. Calhoun was right.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

The end of the forty-seventh year of the existence of this Society is fast approaching. On May 19th next the Society will begin its forty-eighth year, and, in the meantime, we wish to repeat what was said in the last issue of this magazine: Those who joined this Society in order to get the magazines are not *subscribers* to the magazine, but are members of the Society and liable for the annual dues to the Society so long as they remain members of the Society. A member cannot resign or *quit* at any time unless he or she is not in arrears to the Society. If any member desires to resign at any time he or she should notify the Secretary and Treasurer, but if the member offering a resignation is in arrears the resignation cannot be accepted until the arrears have been paid. If members intending to resign do not do so on or before the annual meeting (May 19th in each year) the dues for the new year will have accrued after that date and will have to be paid before a resignation can be considered.

The following new members have been added to the roll of the Society since the appearance of the January magazine:

Mrs. E. B. Munro, Charleston, S. C., Mr. Ralph Izard, Jamaica, N. Y., Mrs. Fanny L. Johnstone, Mobile, Ala.

The following donations have been made to the Society during the same period:

By Mr. Martin I. J. Griffin, Philadelphia, Pa: *The American Catholic Historical Researches*, in numbers, from January 1899 to July 1901.

By Mr. D. H. Russell, Anderson, S. C.: A lot of papers pertaining to the Confederate defense of Charleston. In transmitting the papers Mr. Russell writes:

"These documents were shipped here just previous to Sherman's march through the State and were secreted in the belfry of the old court house to escape a Yankee raid that passed through here in May

'65. They were forgotten and remained there until the old court house was pulled down in 1896 to make way for the erection of the new court house when they were discovered and brought out. No one seemed to know what they were and they were about to be thrown aside as rubbish when Mr. W. A. Fant, an old veteran passed by and recognized what they were and their value and took possession of them and turned them over to me. There were a great many more of them which were lost, but your Society is welcome to them."

By Rev. Robert Wilson, D. D.: A chart of the Guerard family.

Members of the Society and others who wish to have their magazines bound can send them to the Secretary and Treasurer, accompanied by sixty cents (60c.) per volume to pay cost of binding and re-mailing, and bound volumes will be returned.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society,
| Volume I. | Published by the South-Carolina Historical
Society. | Charleston, S. C. | S. G. Courtenay & Co.,
| Booksellers, 9 Broad street. | 1857. \$2.00

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society.
| Volume II. | Charleston : | Published by the South-Carolina
Historical Society. | 1858. \$2.00

| Collections | of the South-Carolina Historical Society.
| [Seal of Society] | Volume III. | Charleston : | Published
by the South-Carolina Historical Society | 1859.

Out of print.

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society,
| Volume IV. | Charleston : | Published by the | South
Carolina Historical Society, | 1887.

Unbound, \$2.00. Bound, \$3.00

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society,
| Volume V. | Published by the South Carolina Historical
Society. | Charleston, 1897. | Printed for the Society by
| William Ellis Jones, book & job printer, | Richmond, Va.

Paper, \$2.00

The | Historical Society of South Carolina, | Papers —
1889. | Memoir | of | Professor F. A. Porcher, | late Presi-
dent of the Society. | Charleston, S. C. | Walker, Evans &
Cogswell Co., printers, | 3 and 5 Broad and 117 East Bay
streets. | 1889. 25c.

8 vo. pp. 6.

Publications | of the | South Carolina Historical Society
| Journal of a voyage to Charlestown | in So. Carolina by
Pelatiah Webster in 1765. | Edited by | Prof. T. P. Harri-
son. | [Reprinted from Publications of the Southern | History
Association, April, 1898.] | Charleston, S. C. | Published by
the Society. | April, 1898. 50c

8 vo. pp. 18.

Oration | delivered | on the third anniversary | of the South
Carolina Historical Society, | at | Hibernian Hall, in Charles-
ton, | on | Thursday evening, May 27, 1858, | by | James
Louis Petigru, | president of the So. Ca. Historical Society. |

Published at the request of the Society. | Charleston, S. C.: |
Steam power press of Walker, Evans & Co. | 1858.

25c.

8 vo. pp. 16. Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Maga-
zine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical
Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., |
Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of
the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans
& Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, \$4.00

CONTENTS: Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William John-
son, 9-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41,
136-151, 213-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the
Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75,
119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90;
Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275,
346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South
Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee
War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publica-
tions Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William
Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St. Cecilia
Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Let-
ter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family
in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index, 353-396.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Maga-
zine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical
Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., |
Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal
of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker,
Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound, \$4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolu-
tionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26, 97-107,
167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-
43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas
Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88;
Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col.
Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph
Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspond-
ence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and
Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157,
241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305;
The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 106, 256-257, 306; Necrology,
160, 257-258; Index 307-343.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above
prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,
Charleston, S. C.

THE
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL
AND
GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY
CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. III—No. 3.

JULY, 1902.

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1902.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL, HENRY A. M. SMITH,
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

CONTENTS

Papers of the First Council of Safety.....	123
Letters of Hon. Henry Laurens to his son John.....	139
The Harletons.....	150
Notes and Queries.....	174
Publications Received.....	181
The South Carolina Historical Society.....	189
Neerology.....	192

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is \$3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,
CHARLESTON, S. C.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. III.

JULY, 1902.

No. 3.

PAPERS OF THE FIRST COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH CAROLINA, JUNE-NOVEMBER, 1775.

[Continued from the April number.]

[122.]

[ROLL OF CAPT. JOHN JENKINS'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER
MILITIA.]

John Jenkins Capt

Benj ^a Reynolds	}	first Lient.
----------------------------	---	-----------------

William Fripp Junr	}	second
--------------------	---	--------

Benjamin Toomer - - - - 4

William Chaplin Junr 5

William Adams Junr 6

Joseph Jenkins 7

William Maltby 8

John Fripp Junr 9

Tho^s Ladson— 10

Benj^a Ladson 11

William Reynolds Senr 12

William Sims 13

George Stevens	14
William Chaplin Senr	15
Charles Floyd	16
Charles Sams	17
Tho ^s Russle	18
James Reynolds Senr	19
James Reynolds Junr ..	20
Richard Reynolds .	21
William Fripp Senr .	22
Paul Fripp ..	23
Robert Rutherford .	24
Joshua Snowden .	25
Joshua Toomer ...	26
Allen Meckee—	27
William Barnes	28
John Barnes—	29
Thomas Fripp	30
Tho ^s Bell -	31
John Meckee	32
James Allen	33
John Fendin	34
Cornelius M ^c Carty	35
David Scott....	36
William Scott	37
William Meckee	38
Michael Shireman	39
Isaac Fendin	40
Stephen Rivers	41
John Coburn	42
James Shickels	43
John Miller ..	44
Benjamin Scott	45
Sam ^l Green..	46
Joseph Williams	47
John Chaplin Senr	48
John Chaplin Junr	49

Joseph Oswald..	50
Thomas Prichard .	51
Thomas Jennings..	52
Richard Scott...	53

Endorsed: Volunteer Company
 Captain John Jenkins
 St Helena
 Commissions signed
 20 October 1775 ¹¹⁶

[123.]

[ANDREW CUMMING TO HENRY LAURENS.]

Addressed: To
 Henry Lawrence Esq^r
 President of the
 Council Safety
 Charles Town

Gentlemen

In Consequence of y^e Resolutions of the Provincial Congress have sent down a List of a Number of men who are willing to enter into a Volunteer Company under my Command I therefore Pray you may grant me a Commission And to y^e rest of the Officers Agreeable to their request as you' observe on the Back of the List sent, I am Gentlemen with respect —

Your most obed^t Hum^ble Serv^t

Oct^r y^e 30th 1775

Andrew Cumming

To
 Henry Lawrence Esq^r

¹¹⁶ From the private collection of Yates Snowden, Esq. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 12, 1899.

Endorsed: Andrew Cumming's
 application for Com-
 -missions granted
 30 October 1775—¹¹⁷

[124.]

[CAPT. ANDREW CUMMING'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER MILITIA.]

South Carolina } We whose names are underwritten being
 Saltcatchers & } deeply impressed with the Calamitous Cir-
 Edisto District } cumstances of the Inhabitants of America
 from the oppressive Acts of the British Parliament tending
 to enslave this Continent do find it nessisary for the security
 of our Lives and Fortunes and above all our Liberty and
 Freedom to Associate ourselves into a Volunteer Company
 Agreeable to the Resolution of the Congress And that we will
 hold ourselves in readiness for our mutual Security and
 Defence to obey all such orders as shall be directed by The
 field Officers of the Colleton County Regiment of Foot.
 Given under our hands this 9th Day of Octoöber, One Thous-
 and seven hundred and seventy five

¹¹⁷ From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 5, 1899.

And ^r Canning—	William Pellum	Edw ^d Canaday—	Jesey Mc Clendon	Thomas M ^h Manton
Samuel Padget	John Slater—	Frederick Touchstone	Thomas Byrd	Henry Smith
Will ^m Lott	Edw ^d Pellum—	Hardy Howel	Abraham X ^h Odum	Leven L ^h Roten
W ^m Parker—	George Weir—	William Arnet	William Casten	John X ^h Lano
W ^m Mitchel	Willis Elzey—	John B ^h Brunston	James W ^h Ward	John S ^h Slater Jun ^r
Joseph Howel	Tho ^s Wethrington	Peter X ^h Graham	Thomas Z ^h Zachry	Christopher T ^h Touchstone
Henry Touchstone j	Jacob Hunter	John X ^h Graham	William X ^h Valentine	John Hickmon
Abraham Blitchindon	William Blitchindon	Moses Gayter	James X ^h Welch	Robert R ^h Brown
Peter presler	Robert Cannon	Benj ^m X ^h Blackledge	John Cain	Samuel Glover
David moore	George Petis	James Hollen	Tho ^s B ^h Broom	James I ^h Speers
John Ford	Rich ^d Wethrington	George Stnart	William X ^h Davis	Jacob X ^h Frank
Tho ^s X ^h Studavant	Caleb Bright	Jeremiah J ^h Brown	Jacob Sojurner	James Simpson
John Touchstone	Henry Crum	Reuben X ^h Golightly	John X ^h Inman	Patrick Cain
Jonas Touchstone	John Patrick		Robert Gilbert	John Gilbert—
John Cannon				
Benj ^m B ^h Stanley				

We The within Subscribers have Proceeded to Elect Officers to Command The said Company within mentioned and Do Choose Andrew. Cumming To Be Captⁿ Patrick Cain first Lieutenant Samuel Paget second Lient^t Henry Crum Ensign And Pray Commissions may be Obtained for them —

Endorsed: Capt A. Cummings
Volunteer Company
Commissions granted
30 October 1775—¹¹⁸

[125.]

[JAMES SKIRVING, JR., TO HENRY LAURENS.]

Addressed: To
Henry Lawrens Esq^r—
President of the Council of
Safety ——

Sir

As I have been prevail'd on to Accept the Command of a Company of Gentlemen Volunteers in the Parish of St^t Bartholomews and having inlisted a Sufficient Number, presume from the Temper of the times, that I am to Apply to the Council of Safety for my Commission, Mr Charles Shepheard first, and doct^r Mathew Kennedy second Lieutenant, Mr James Postell Ensign, I do Apply, I have the Honor to be

Sir

Your most Obed^t Serv^t

James Skirving Jun^r

To

Henry Lawrens, Esq^t President
of y^e Council of Safety

¹¹⁸ From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 5, 1899.

Endorsed: James Skirving Junr
 No date
 Read & Commiss^{rs} sign'd
 in Council ¹¹⁹

[126.]

[LIST OF PUBLIC RECORDS SENT TO DORCHESTER
 FOR SAFE-KEEPING.]

List of Sundry Cases &c of Public Records sealed with the
 seals of Respective offices & the president of the Council of
 Safety 24th Octobr 1775—& sent on board the Schooner
 Sally Thomas Curling Master to Dorchester—(viz)
 From the Commons Pleas Office—11. Boxes Records

Crown—D ^o —	2.	Ditto—
Auditors—D ^o —	1.	Ditto—
Chancery—D ^o —	2.	Ditto—
Surveyor Generals—	3.	Presses & one Chests
Registers Office—	3.	Ditto Boxes
Secretarys Ditto—	10.	Boxes. Box marked N ^o 8.

remans in the Office as it contains Records of
 Wills, & the Originals are sent to Dorchester—

S O Boxes N^o 1 a 7 and N^o 9 a 11

C P O. Boxes from N^o 1. to 11 Sessions 2 Boxes N^o 1 & 2.—
 3 Presses & 1 Chest—Chancery—Troup ¹²⁰ 2 Boxes

R. M. C. Boxes from N^o 1. to. 3. { Auditors
 { Office Books 1 Box—

Received 27th October 1775 by the
 hands of Joshua Ward at Dorchester
 the above Boxes, Presses & Chest—

¹¹⁹ From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 12, 1899.

¹²⁰ John Troup, Register of the Court of Chancery.

(Signed)

a true Copy from
the original Examined
with Tho. Bee Esquire
by Henry Laurens.

Rich Waring
Jn^o Glaze
Richard Walter——

In the Council of Safety
30th October, 1775.

Endorsed: Copies relative to
Public Records the
Originals deliver'd
to Mr President Dray-
ton in Congress
this 2^d Novem 1775 ¹²¹

[127.]

[CAPT. EDWARD LACEY'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER MILITIA.]

South Carolina	Camden District Turkey Creek
We the subscribers being desirous of raising & forming a	
Volunteer Company as well for the defence of this Neigh-	
bourhood in particular as for the province in General do	
request of the honorable the Council of Safety,—Commissions	
for the same and that Edw ^d Lacey be appointed Captain	
Charles Miles be appointed first Lieutenant and That patrick	
Mc Griff be appointed Second Lieutenant of the said Company	
Edw ^d Lacey	ould Miles Jas
Frances Graves	Aaron Hall
W ^m Brown	
Richard Mils	
James Mcneall	
James Hagans	

¹²¹ The Second Provincial Congress of South Carolina, the deputies to which had been elected on Monday and Tuesday the 7th and 8th and Monday and Tuesday the 28th and 29th of August, 1775, met in Charles Town on Wednesday, November 1, 1775, and selected William Henry Drayton for its president, and Peter Timothy for its secretary.

Palmore Rindrick

Jas^{es} Lacey

Josiah Hill

Charles Miles

Reuben Lacey

Turner Kendrick

James Morrow

Edward Bell

Daniel Travers

Hugh Simpson

John Miles

Alexander Brown

Valinetine Bell

John

montgomery

Joseph Robison

Hamilton Brown

Robert montgomry

Thomas mones

William mones

W^m Williams

Patrick M^c Grieff

This is to Certify that We the subscribers do agree that
m^r Jas^{es} Miles Sang^d Bring Our Commissons

Edw^d Lacey

Charles Miles

Patrick M^c Grieff

Jas^{es} Lacey Clark

Endorsed: Capt. Edw^d Lacey's
Volunteer Company—¹²²

¹²² From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 19, 1899.

[128.]

[CAPT. ELIAS DUBOSE'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER MILITIA.]

South Carolina/.

Whereas the provincial Congress, have deemed it necessary that for the more immediate protection of the good people of this colony, whose liberties & rights are threaten'd by the arbitrary hand of despotism that they should be trained to the use of arms have resolved that any fifty men meeting and associated together should have a power to elect their own officers; And Whereas We the Inhabitants of St David's Parish fully convinced of the propriety of the said resolve, do associate & form ourselves into a Voluntier Independant Company, & for the better regulation of said Company do chuse, nominate & appoint Elias Dubose to be Captain Daniel Dubose—first Lieut^{nt} Isaac Dubose second Lieut^t in the aforesaid Company of Volunteers—to be under the direction & subject to the Command of the Provincial Congress & Council of Safety & likewise do enter into following agreements with each other ———

1. We will go forth & defend the rights of our Country whenever the provincial Congress & Council of Safety shall deem it necessary & that we will pay implicit obedience to our officers — —
2. That to attain a knowledge of the art military we will punctually attend at the time & place of training when & where our officers shall appoint—under the fine of for non attendance.

3. That our Company shall consist but of fifty privates & Sarjeants

Elias Dubose

Isaac Dubose

Dan^{el} Dubose

Andrew Dubose

Jo^s Dubose — —

William jones

Abraham Brown

Levi Brown

Cornelus Atwood

Josiah Clements

John Courtney Juner

Joseph Chandler

James Curtis

James Marler

James Courtney

Isaac Dubose

William Prescott

Richard Mims

John Esam

John Jones

Thomas Rows

William Prescott

Elish Dubose

James Perkins

Francis Benton

John Dubose, Senr.

John Pigott Junr

John Warren

John Norwood

Nathaniel Piget

Benja^a Curtis

Aaron Benton

Tho^s. Harrison

Robert Courtney, Senr.

Samuel Courtney

Robert Courtney Junr

James Curbey

John Hardee

John Warren Senr.

Will^m Sims

John Pigott Senie^{er}

Benja^a. Sowl

Mc kinny Sowl

Abraham alquien

Endorsed: Capt. Dubose's
Volunteer Company¹²³

¹²³ From the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 19, 1899.

[129.]

[RETURN OF COL. MOULTRIE'S REGIMENT NOV. 6, 1775.]
 Monthly Return of the 10 Companies in the 2nd So: Carolina Regiment of Foot
 commanded by Col. William Moultrie

Companies	Field			Commissioned		Staff		Serjeants		Drums & Fifes—		Effective Rank & File						Arms													
	Colonel	Lt Colonel	Major	Captains	1st Lieutis	2nd Lieutis	Adjutant	Quar Master	Pay Master	Surgeon	Surg. Mate	Sick	Fit for duty	recruiting & on furlow	Total	Fit for duty	Sick	Total	on Duty	on Command	on Furlow	Sick Pres	In Hospital	Absent	Recruiting	Discharged	Deceased	Total	Fit for Service	Unit Serve	Ramrods wanting
Field Officers	1	1	1	7	9	8	1	1	1	1	1	17	15	4	27	15	15	283	46	18	35	31	26	32	2	18	11	537	217	51	74
Capt Elliott's																															
Marion's				1	1	1						3	4		8	4	4	1	30	7	2	1	4	2	2	3	64	40	3		
P. Horry's				1	1	1						1	1	1	3	1	1	30	6	2	3	1	7	5	1	2	64	17	9	1	
D. Horry's				1	1	1						3	2		8	2	2	2	29	4	3	5	4	2	4	2	56	30	10	20	
Eveleigh's				1	1	1													28	8	8	5	4	2	2	56	8	3	8		
Mc Donald's				1	1	1						2	1	1	1	1	1	21	5	1	10	2	8	1	2	58	10	4	6		
Harleston's				1	1	1												16	4	1	1	8	1	2	1	83	13	1	4		
Huger's				1	1	1						2	2	1	8	2	2	26	4	3	5	4	2	2	2	1	55	38	2	10	
Mason's				1	1	1						2	1	1	8	1	1	33	4	8	7	1	2	1	2	54	18	2	5	9	
Motte's				1	1	1						3	2		8	2	2	30	4	8	1	1	1	1	2	1	48	16	5	9	
Staff Officers							1	1	1	1	1																				
Totals	1	1	1	7	9	8	1	1	1	1	1	17	15	4	27	15	15	283	46	18	35	31	26	32	2	18	11	537	217	51	74

Captains, Eveleigh & Chas^s Motte with } At the head Quarters in the new Barracks the
 Lieut: Peronneau & John Harleston } recruiting 6th November 1775—

Sixty five Stand of arms delivered
 to Mr John Huger to be repaired
 A Dellient adjutant
 Lt: William Moultrie, out of the Province for the recovery of his Health.

Endorsed: Return of 2 Regim^t
6 Novem 1775.

[130.]

[COMMITTEE FOR LITTLE RIVER TO COUNCIL OF SAFETY.]

Gentlemen, Little River October 23^d 1775——

Six of us being part of the Committee for this place duely elected by those Qualified to vote for Deputies in Provincial Congress; Calling an extra meeting on Business as we found occasion. Did write to the Committee of intelligence on the 13th Sep^r last ¹²⁴ (which letter was laid before your Committee) desiring that Daniel Robbins Coaster & Trader of this place should be publickly advertised for Violating the Resolves enter'd into by your Committee on the 14th August Last, by employing a Certain James Hamilton who refused signing the General Association when Offered to him by the Commander of this Company of Foot Militia, and also could not Shew a Certificate wherein he had signed one similar thereto in either of the United Colonies, and Also Trading with (persons who had not signed any Association) in presence of two of this Committee which two are Men of Veracity. Upon those Violations as we thought them, by unanimous consent three of this Committee waited on the said Dan^l Robbins desiring he would attend their meeting, which he refused to Comply with, After deliberating on the same we thought him Inimical to the Liberties of America. And as we had not any Publick money refered it to you to have him Stigmatized, but on his return were Surprized to hear him say that he was Cleared by the General Committee on the strength of which he used the Chairman with disrespect and contempt, and said he was informed their was no Committee this side of Geo. Town. The last assertion we thought beneath our inquiry, and as we had no answer from you in

¹²⁴ See Vol. I. of this magazine, pp. 204-205. That letter was addressed to the Committee of Intelligence, as this one also evidently was, but both that and this were turned over to the Council of Safety, for they bear endorsements in the handwriting of Henry Laurens, President of the Council of Safety.

regard to his being cleared from the Complaint we laid before you (which we can make good.) Should have thought Robbins reported a falsity had not Mr Josias Allston been in Cha^s town at the same time and was inform'd by two of the Members of your Committee that the said Dan^l Robbins was Cleared. From this affair we think we appear in so despicable a light as a Committee that one Mans assertion should reach farther than Six. We the Subscribers do resolve to Act no more as a Committee for this place. We ever had our Country' Cause at Heart and if we should be called upon with our Muskets or our purses none will be more ready to exert either or both in the Cause of Liberty. as far as they will extend.—————

We do not presume to advise, not being Capable; We Only mention that in this Company of Foot Militia their is about Eighty Effective Men and not one half, nay we may say three fourths has more then three Charges of Ammunition, However you are the best Judges if proper to Supply them, or to have the Need full Lodged in the Hands of a Judicious Person, if such a one can be found at this Place. This is a Sea Port and liable to be pillaged by Sea Rovers, the safety of our Families and Interests are dear to us and would protect them if in our power—————

The following is a Charge Contracted by this Committee.

To Robert Bell for Carrying a Negroe to be heard before the Geo. Town Committee on Accusation of being Concerned in an Insurrection £5-0-0

To Hugh Stanaland to goe express to		5-0-0
Geo. Town with the Carsons Letters and	}	£10-0-0
other Papers—————		

We are Gentlemen your most Obedient Serv^{ts}

Michel Bellins	Sam ^l Dwight
John Allston Jun ^r	Josias Allston
Samuel Price	Dennis Hankins
Daniel Morrall	Alex ^r Dunn

Endorsed: Commee. Little—
 River 23 Octob 1775
 Reported upon
 10th Nov. P M

Endorsed also: Committee.
 W^m Parker
 M— Edwards
 &
 the Delegates of the
 District

[131.]

[CAPT. WILLIAM MILLS'S COMPANY OF VOLUNTEER MILITIA. ¹²⁵]

] der Captin William Mills and Also to serve Him, in
] lomies Parish in the Volunteer Company and Allso
] at Any Tim when the said Captain Calls on me
] der My Hand this 11th day of August 1775

] James Stuart		unanimously chosen W ^m Mills Captain Hugh Wasson 1 st Lieut Tho ^s Loyd. 2 ^d Lieut Peter Payn. 3. d ^o
	] Charles Smith	
	] William Moore 30	
	] Abraham Taylor	
	] Milles Reyley	
	] Arter Ashworth	
	] Richard Morpor	
	] Petterson Gillett	
	] Ceder Kennedy	
	] Eron Tillmon	
Iseme Copland	William Harvy		
John Smyly	Thomas Conney		
John Wiggins	William Loyd 40		
Joab Benton	George Carter		

¹²⁵ This document is badly mutilated, only parts of the agreement and roll being left. The bracket show where the words are torn off. The original belongs to the private collection of A. S. Salley, Jr. See *The Sunday News*, Charleston, S. C., March 19, 1899.

William Pons	Jac ^b Paget
Petter Payne	W ^m Paget
Robert Harper	Hugh Wason
John Celly	Mi[] Franke
[] Cogby	Lamb []
[] Brown	Tho ^s Cog[]

[The bottom part torn the entire width of the sheet.]

Endorsed: [Top torn off]
 Volunteers St^l [¹²⁶
 Parish

Endorsed also: Capt Mills's
 Volunteer
 Company

[So far as the Editor of this magazine is aware all of the originals of the first Council of Safety's papers that are in the collection of the South Carolina Historical Society have been published in this magazine since January 1, 1900. About twenty more, which were purchased by him several years ago from the estate of the late William Gilmore Simms and which he published in *The Sunday News* (Charleston, S. C.) in March, 1899, have been republished here in order to make them more accessible to students. One roll, that of Capt. Benjamin Screven's company of volunteer militia, which was published in *The Sunday News* March 12, 1899, has been omitted because the Editor possesses only an imperfect copy of the original.]

In addition to the incomplete journal and other papers of the first Council of Safety that appeared in Vol. 2 of *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, other papers of that Council have appeared in Drayton's *Memoirs of the American Revolution*, in Gibbes's *Documentary History of the American Revolution, 1764-1776*, and in other works on the American Revolution.]

¹²⁶ St. Bartholomew's Parish apparently.

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[Continued from the April number.]

[3.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Mons^r Jean Laurens
par paris
a
Genève

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 8th february 1774

My Dear Son—

My Letters of 9th 14
17th } 21st & 23th Ult^o
18 }

remain unacknowledged on your part —

By Letters from New York of the 6th Jan^y— we learn that the tea allotted for that Colony was not then arrived but daily expected; the Inhabitants resolved it should *not* be landed— Gov^r Tryon prematurely (I think for a politician) declared his Resolution to countenance & secure the Landing it, *at Noon Day* —& for that purpose General Haldiman's aid with two Regiments of Regular Troops was demanded—at this juncture, the Governor's House which you may remember stood *within the Fort*, was by a sudden accidental Fire burnt to the Ground— His Excy. his Lady & Daughter, escaped the Flames but by a moment. Miss Tryon being obliged to jump from a two

story Window into a Bed of Snow, which saved her under Limbs & Life from destruction—A Maid Servant—all furniture, plate, Jewels, Money, public & private papers—&c &c consumed——

“The Governor returned thanks to the Inhabitants of the City for their “Skill & activity” in preventing the Flames from spreading further —— the Citizens have discovered that the Fort, tho it might be made use of to Command could not possibly in case of need defend the City—therefore since the accident had happened, were planning to provide a House for the Governor somewhere more suitable than the Center of a Fort—’tis most likely now, that the Tea will never Enter the City of New York—

Whatever measures may be projecting in the Cabinet here for Correction of Boston, nothing has transpired—but the privy Council have Reported the Conduct of the Inhabitants of that Town in the unfavourable Language of *Sedition & Rebellion*—the King & the Ministry are Angry—but what are King & Administration without concurrence of the people & these are by no means for hostile measures—In general they rather applaud the Spirit of the Americans—

We are threatened with another Stamp Act to execute itself or to throw us into dire confusion—

In short,—Government, seems ashamed to retract & do what is right—& afraid, to go so far wrong, as to enforce their measures by violence. these are circumstances in which you & I are nearly Interested—Crooked steps may reduce an Income of £2500—to less than £500. ~~per~~ Annuin—I am endeavouring to prepare for the worst event—

My Love to Harry—Adieu My Dear son

Henry Laurens,

Mr John Laurens.

Endorsed : 8th Feby 1774

Westminster—

[4.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Monsieur Jean Laurens
par paris— a
 Genevé

Postmarked: Dangleterre.

Westminster 21st february—1774

My dear Son—

Business increases, I have wrote you no less than three times, within a Week past, to wit, the 15th 16th & 18th Inst^t — & yet something remains to be said & carefully attended to—

I have a Letter from Doctor Garden⁷ of the 25 Decem^r. in which he says—“tis a long time since I heard anything particular about your Son, I have not the least doubt of his daily improvement in knowledge & Science, yet I own the Interest, which from long acquaintance with his growing Genius I take in his success & progress makes me often anxious to know how he proceeds & in what walks of Science his Genius chiefly delights—will you gratify my Curiosity on this Head which will give me great pleasure & enable me to compare the present improved state of his Mind with the Idea, I formerly had of what his acquirements would be, when he was once well placed”—how aptly this affectionate Enquiry came in confirmation of my opinion intimated to you the 15th Inst^t — that your friends on both sides of the Water —had fixed their Eyes on you — — Enable me to make a handsome & favorable reply to the Doctor & if you have lost an Hour recover it by a vigorous exertion & double diligence —may I venture to tell him, that you have made a considerable progress & are more than a mere smatterer—in Lan-

⁷ Alexander Garden, the eminent physician and botanist of Charles Town.

guages—Greek, Latin, French Italian—in the Belles Lettres, in physics, Mathematics, History, Geography, that you have attended Lectures in experimental Philosophy—& diligently read Civil Law as a daily study & to these have added the Embellishments of Riding, Fencing, Drawing?

Whether you furnish me with proper means or not, for satisfying our friend in these particulars, my own sentiments must be imparted—that my highest wish is, that you may possess an honest benevolent Heart—then will Education be an Ornament of Inestimable Value—Your Character & Happiness are at Stake.——

Our friend the Doctor further writes Concerning his own Son⁸ ——

“I have now another request to make, which is, to favour me with your opinion of the Comparative state of Education in Genevé & England You will perceive that my view in this request is pretty much Interested as I have a Boy who must soon go to some University to pursue his Education & from all hands I have such Accounts of the Relaxed state of Education at Oxford & Cambridge that I really tremble to put my Son to either—You will singularly oblige me to give me your impartial sentiments regarding the Genevé Education & what the Annual expence may be, I request this of you as I must soon determine on the future plan & place of my Son’s Education as it is now nearly time to have done with grinding Verses at Westminster”——⁹

Now my Dear Son, I must request your Aid, in order to give a proper answer to this part of the Doctor’s enquiry—the subject is of the highest Importance to a parent, wherefore I should rejoice as in my own happiness, if I could be Instrumental in serving & affording him satisfaction —— think £200. ꝑ Annum in Average for three or four Years

⁸ Alexander Garden, Jr., subsequently major on Greene’s staff and author of two volumes of anecdotes of the Revolution.

⁹ He was then in his 17th year. (See Vol. II. of this magazine, p. 126, note 2.)

may be an answer on the article of Expencc at Genevé & I hold it still in preference as an University to Oxford or Cambridge for a Youth from Westminster School so well advanced & grounded as Alic Garden is—if besides your opinion to me which I hope you will not skim over the surface—you were to write to the Doctor on the same head, I am persuaded you will do him a very acceptable service——

This Day or to morrow American affairs are to brought before Parliament—from their Wise management in the late Quarrel with the Printer Woodfall & Parson Horne, which exposes the first Minister & all his train to derision—there can be no doubt of their treating with propriety such a bagatelle, as the Recovery or loss of the affections of three Millions of subjects— —however that may be—that Individuals who speak their own & the sense of those within their atmosphere, are bewildered & perplexed, is most certain—I have had the Honour of Conversing with several Members & particularly for two Hours on Saturday Morning with a very sensible Man of our acquaintance—& upon my Honour—the best scheme that I have yet heard—is mere Weakness—Violence they are not disposed to—Violence, would be attended at best with infinite hazard—but the success of Violent measures would be extremely uncertain—& what less than Violence can subdue a people who think their Claims are justly founded & who are determined to Maintain their Liberty—Our acquaintance above alluded to, put the Question to me after I had disagreed to his politics What then would you have us do Coll^o?——— My cpinion Sir, is of no Weight with Parliament—but to you I submit it—the Recent cause of offence is a matter between Subject & Subject—leave the dispute there & all will be well again—Slumber on this supposed opposition to Government & before the Rising of your House—Repeal all those Laws which are Calculated for raising a Revenue on the Colonists without their own Consent—they are Galling to the Americans Yield no benefit to the Mother Country—You disagree among yourselves

concerning the *Right* & every Man sees & acknowledges the *inexpediency* of such Taxation—What then are we Contending for—Imaginary emolument—at the risque of Thousands of Lives & Millions of pounds, possibly of the Dignity of the British Empire——let this remark persuade you—*Here*, your opinions on that grand point, Jar—in America all are so firmly agreed that a Union is formed for mutual defence which in past times has been held unnatural & impracticable——

I see no medium between Compulsory measures by Fleets & Armies & a Wise Retraction on this side—if the former should be recommended by parliament—You & I had better be at Altamaha—but here I will leave the subject & Room to answer you, if I should find a Letter at the Coffee House—

22^d— I had the pleasure yesterday of receiving your favour of the 9th Inst but that pleasure was a little palled by the deficiency of your late promises to send me a Letter from Harry—one for James—& the Account—this want of punctuality, together with the general or rather superficial manner of replying to some of my Letters, should alarm you into reflexion upon the Causes, & a Resolution to remove them—

I have nothing to say concerning the Account before I see it—the expence has far overshot the Bar which we had fixed at our last Interview—& it may, if continued, break in upon your abilities, which are in great danger of being shortened by change of Times & Circumstances at the Spring Head—at present however it is necessary I perceive to replenish your Fund—for this purpose I have sent into the City to purchase a Bill, if I succeed you will find one Inclosed & postscript describing the tenour & Value—otherwise draw upon me for Fifty Guineas at the Carolina Coffee House & your Bill shall be honoured—no doubt you will find Men honest enough to give you the Current Exchange—M^r Massett will probably supply you on such terms—now I mention his Name let me observe that there went from hence lately a M^r Bartholomew Rilliet (de Livron) for Charles Town, who applied to me for recommendatory Letters—& as I found him a Man of modesty

& good sense I wrote strongly on his behalf to your Uncle & M^r Gervais—& desired that your Uncle would introduce him to Doctor Garden—that Gentleman Voluntarily pressed a Letter on M^r Petrie taking him to be a Son or near relation of mine & said he would write another to his family in order to introduce you to their acquaintance—Inform me if you can, whether he has done so, & the History of this Stranger — — M^r Massett's elder Partner if I judge right, is a near relation of this M^r B. Rilliet.—

How happened it, that the General had quitted the Convoy of his Royal friend ? present my best Respects & wishes to him & to Madame Prevost & the Young Ladies if they are at Genevé—Does M^r Lock continue at Bessenge ? do you see him sometimes at his own House & yours ?—

Your Uncle writes of (our friend as you call him) the Author —“Yesterday was S^t John's—but no pompous Ode, no procession, no talk of Masonry in short the fraternity are quite ashamed of their Grand Master”—Miserable Wretch—the more he is in my power—the more I pity his Children—and the more I refrain from using means to punish him—if he meant by his writing to “Ingratiate himself at home”—he will fall short of his Aim, his performance, like his former writings, abounds with materials for defeating his own attempts—

“Your little parliament was to be assembled at Lord Stanhope's, to speak against & to propose means for preventing Bribery & Corruption”—and you wish “for an Hour or twos Conversation with me on that subject.”—

I presume your Ideas were Confined to Bribery in Elections for Members of the Representatives of the people—as of Great Britain, for example—

Indeed my Dear Young politician, enough might be said under both heads in much less time than the *first Hour*—& he, who will not believe what may even be *written* to the purpose in fifteen minutes, will not be persuaded by the most Copious reasoning—I take it for granted, that no Sober Man

will require much argument "*against*", the *Evil*, of "Bribery & Corruption"—& for the preventive means, they are with respect to Individuals, the very same as ought to be practiced, in order to guard against the attacks & effects of every other Vice—I know of none better than such as may be derived from that system of sound philosophy the precepts of Jesus Christ—Moderate desires of Riches & Dignity—Temperance & Sobriety—Self denial of irregular pleasures.—Benevolence & Loving our Neighbors as ourselves.

Raise in Idea—A Man possessed of Virtue comprehending these excellent qualities—suppose a Bribe to be tendered to him for his Vote, & you will not hesitate to frame an answer for him—You will see the Corrupter sneak off, blushing under Conviction, that the Man who is content to live within the bounds of his Income, is superior to his Mechanations. Extend your views & admit the Majority of a Nation to be influenced by such Rules, & you see the impossibility of success by Bribery.

On the other hand—Suppose a Man, under the guidance of his passions & Appetites—a Lover of much & mixed Company—a Sensualist—or Slothful & a bad Economist—taking the Koran instead of the New Testament for his Compass—and you will find no difficulty in granting, that such a Man is in continual danger of submitting to Bribery, by a Variety of Instruments—if his Bank of Cash—stands unimpaired—a Title—a Wench—a Nod, or fulsome flattery, shall be his price—but in failure of the Fund, he will even *offer* himself to Sale to replenish it, as the only possible means for keeping up his sham happiness.—Consider a whole Nation full of Wealth & power, wallowing in the Gratifications which Riches are capable of procuring, & you perceive the Fountain polluted & the foul Streams running through the Hearts & directing the course of Individuals—

Thank God there remains many Witnesses of Virtue in this Kingdom—however, Bribery & Corruption still prevail, whence it is natural to Conclude that the Majority of Voters

do not come within the first described Class. In order therefore to Guard against their attacks upon the Constitution I know of no means so effectual, taking Men as we find them, as frequent Elections, by Ballot—the first will reduce the Value of a Seat to every Man who seeks for one only from Mercenary Views—& the latter will render the security of a promise & consequently of a purchase more precarious.—

The present method in the House of Commons for determining Contested Elections by a Select Committee chosen by Ballot, is certainly an excellent improvement—but this can only rectify gross Evils—as in the late Instance of Mr Rous who was returned for Worcester, & afterward dismissed from his Seat upon proof of the coarsest & most ungarded practice of Bribery—Frequent Elections by Ballot would lay the Axe to the Root.—

There have been objections stated against the short duration of Parliaments & the mode of Choosing by Ballot—but none of them will bear the test of honest reasoning—

Are you not content say the opposers, with the Tumults, Confusion & blood shed which prevail in every part of the Kingdom during a general Septennial Election, would you multiply such Scenes, by Elections at the end of three Years, or of every Year?—No,—nor would such mischeivous events happen if new parliaments were to be chosen at the end of three Years—According to the views of the Candidate his price for Votes would be regulated & according to the price would be the strife among the Electors—And if the Election was made by Ballot there would be no encouragement for Bribery, nor for strife—Candidates & Electors would proceed as quietly in their respective businesses as the same Characters do, in the parish of St Philip Charles Town—Men who were high in the Esteem of the people would be the objects of their Choice—if a Member was known to accept of place or pension in Exchange for his Vote, he would feel the just resentment of his Constituents—at present it is proverbial in this Country Members of parliament buy their Constituents & have a right to sell them again.

Seats in parliament are to be bought by Contract with a Broker & sometimes with a Corporation—And I am well informed that a certain Skipper of a little Vessel whom I knew in very mean circumstances some time ago, is now in treaty for a Borough against the approaching General Election—thus it happens that Men whose persons are not known by any one of the Electors are chosen to represent them in parliament, & what is worse—Men who are known in the practice of every Vice & Immorality are sure of Seats in the Senate, provided they will advance the proper Sums of Money — — Is it impossible that a Couple of Negroes through the Mediation of Money & an active Broker may be one Day returned for some Venal Borough ?—

The particular objections against Balloting are more than I can recite or answer just now, but I know they are specious & that an honest resolution to reform would easily remove them—be that as it may, the mode is nevertheless one of the most effectual means for preventing Bribing.

So far I have given you my opinion in a Crude & hasty manner without taking time to review & amend the method of expressing my sentiments, if you understand my meaning that will be sufficient I wish you may receive some information & ground for improvement of your own Ideas—I will beg leave to Conclude the whole by recommending to your serious Consideration, as Antidotes against Bribery & Corruption in a Thousand different Stations & Circumstances in Life, the steady practice of Vigilance, Industry, temperance, Self Denial & Benevolence—then will you stand as one of those Witnesses of Truth & Virtue who dare speak their sentiments in the worst of Times, in private Conversation or in the Assembly of the people.

Inclosed you will find a Letter from our friend the Reverend Mr Clarke which he sent to me for direction, I have a Curiosity to know the Contents & you will gratify me by a perusal of your answer if it is not improper——

The public Advertiser informs me the New Election at

Worcester where the Candidates are Coll^d Lechmere¹⁰ & Sir Watkin Lewis goes on very smoothly, no appearance of Bribery, & the Oath against it administered to each Elector—the Votes of Three Days were equal 410. for each—the Contest will probably be very close—

Mr Grimke¹¹ in conversation this Morning, said Genevé was the last place he would send a Young Man to for Education—his objection was partly to the plan of Education but principally against the Morals of the people which are the worst, according to his opinion, in the World—his opinion founded only upon informations received while he was in that City—pray how came you & every body else to keep me in Ignorance of these important facts? Why did not you discourage Your Uncle from sending Petrie to such a place? tell me—

The Messenger whom I sent into the City for a Bill on Genevé returned without success, therefore you must draw upon me as above directed—

My Love to Harry & accept the
same from Your friend & affectionate
Father ———— . Henry Laurens,

Mr John Laurens

Endorsed: Westminster

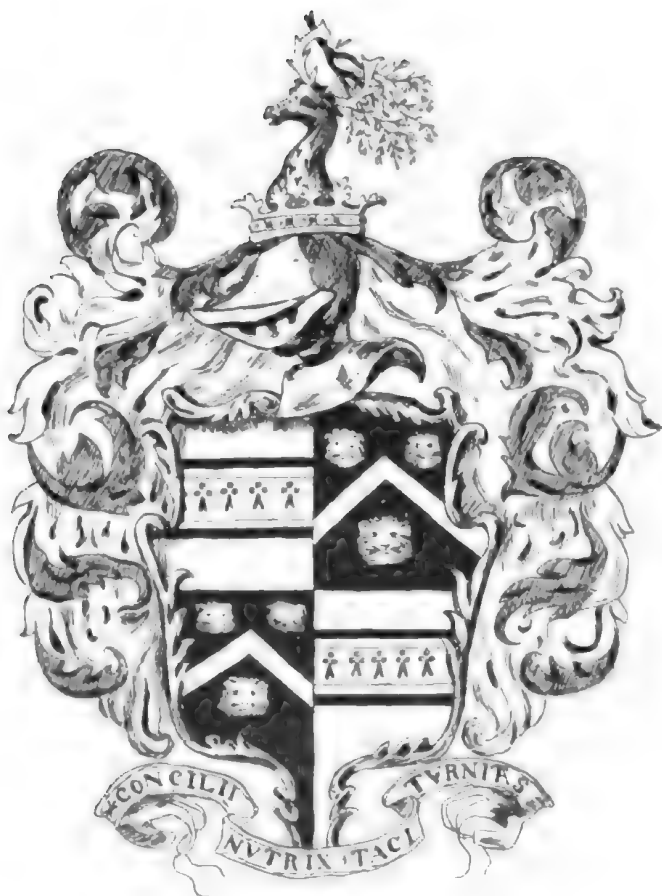
21. feb: 1774

3^d page—

[To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.]

¹⁰ This was probably Nicholas Lechmere (1733-1805) whose father, Edmund Lechmere, had represented Worcestershire in Parliament in 1734. Nicholas was an older half brother of Anthony Lechmere who was created a baronet in 1818. At this very time (1774) one Nicholas Lechmere was collector of the port at Beaufort, S. C. He was subsequently appointed colonel of the Granville County Regiment of South Carolina after the British had overrun the State in 1780, and died in March, 1782. He had married, April 10, 1774, Catharine DeVeaux, daughter of Andrew and Catharine (Barnwell) DeVeaux. His widow married John Ashe, March 10, 1785. One Anthony Lechmere was a merchant in Charles Town during the British occupation, 1780-1782. What relation these two were to the above Nicholas and Anthony we cannot say.

¹¹ John Faucheraud Grimké, no doubt. He had been admitted to the Middle Temple in 1769. He was in England at this time, for he was one of the thirty Americans (fifteen of whom were South Carolinians) who petitioned against the Boston Port Bill in March, 1774.



THE HARLESTON ARMS.¹

Arms: Argent, a fesse ermine cottised, sable, Harlstone; quartering Wentworth, sable, a chevron between three leopard's heads or.

Crest: Out of a ducal coronet or, a stag's head ermine attired of the first, bearing between the antlers a hawthorn bush with berries proper. (*Burke's General Armory.*)

Motto: Concilii nutrix taciturnitas.

¹ A painting of these arms, made for Robert Harlstone, Secretary to Wm. Lenthall, Master of Rolls and Speaker of House of Commons in 1640, has been handed down from generation to generation in the Harleston family and is now in possession of Dr. William Harleston Huger, of Charleston. The cut here presented is from a pen and ink sketch, by Miss Ellen Heyward Jervey, of a copy of this original painting, the original being so defaced as to render it difficult to make a sketch thereof.

THE HARLESTONS.²

BY THEODORE D. JERVEY.

The Harleston's are identified with the history of South Carolina from the settlement of the Province. Descended from an old and illustrious family of the County of Essex, England, they bore a conspicuous part in the Wars of the Roses, being adherents of the house of York. One member of the family being Sir John Harleston, governor of Havre du Grace in the reign of Edward IV., and another being Vice-Admiral Richard Harleston who wrested the islands of Guern-

² "Harlstone, [South-Ossenden, Essex] ar. a fesse. erm. cottised sa. (quartering Wentworth.) crest; out of a ducal coronet or, a stag's head erm. attired or the first bearing between the attires a hawthorn bush fructed ppr. [Borne by Sir John Harlstone Governor of Havre du Grace Temp. Edw. IV. and Robert Harlstone Esq Secretary to the Master of the Rolls 1640]."—*Encyclopædia Heraldica or Complete Dictionary of Heraldry*, by William Berry, 15 yrs. registering clerk to the College at Arms, London.

"The Atchievement of a Gentleman

He Beareth two Coats quarterly first Argent a fesse Ermine cortised Sable by the Name of Harlstone. Secondly Sable a Chevron between three Lepperds heads or by the Name of Wentworth and for his Crest on a Helmet besiting his Degree Mantled Gules Doubled Argent, out of a Crown or, a Stag's head Ermine Atired or bearing A hawthorn bush With Berres Proper and for his Motto Concili Nutrix taciturnitas this is the Atchievement or Bearing of Robert Harlstone now Secetary to the Right Honorable William Louthal Esquire Master of the Rolls and Speaker Of the Parliament begun the third of November 1640 Second son of John Harlstone of South ofindon in the County Essex and of Jane Dauthen Coheirs of Philip Wentworth A Younger Brother of the Lord Wentworth Not lested of this family have been Divers Eminent Persons As Sr John Harlstone Governor Harvure do grace In the time of Edward ye fourth Richard Harlstone Valectes du Camer to ye King and Conqueror for the Crown of England the Islands of Guarnsey & Jersey."—Old English on back of Coat of Arms of Harleston family in So. Ca.—the original painting made for Robert Harlstone.

sey and Jersey from the grasp of the French and Lancastrians. The Encyclopædia Britannica credits this latter feat to one Sir Richard Horbiston, Vice-Admiral; but as no such name as Horbiston appears in any work which treats of English families or of the admirals of England while the name of Harleston is in many and the castle in question is said by recent observers to have upon it the Harleston coat of arms³ the mistake is

³ "St Helier Island" [Jersey.]

"Oct. 4th 1882.

N Harleston Brown Esqr

Mobile Ala

You see I have not forgotten your request to tell you of your illustrious ancestor Governor Harleston To day I visited Mont Orgueil Castle a grand mass of rocks near the little town of Gorey six miles away"

* * * * *

"Here is shown by a pretty girl who was my guide (the wardens daughter) over one of the gateways the Coat of Arms in stone of Governor Harleston in honor of his courage and achievement. Sir Richard Harleston admiral 'in the English navy rescued the Castle from the French under Mauleverier who, during the war of the Roses had by means of an order of Margaret of Anjou wife of Henry 6th secured possession. But your brave relative anchoring his fleet near Guernsey made it too hot for the French, who after holding the Castle and about half the Island for few years finally surrendered to the English and Admiral Harleston became Governor Harleston. I enclose a photo of the old Castle and when I return shall locate the spot where the coat of arms is embedded over the Portal

With sincere respect I am very truly yours
Geo. G. Duffee"

"Hill Street Chambers,

Jersey, June 4th 1903

Dear Sir:—

I received your letter of the 15th ulto in due course & should have answered it earlier but the matters to which it refers were beyond my knowledge & I referred it to a friend of mine who is the present head of the old De Carteret family with which name as you take an interest in Jersey matters you doubtless will be familiar. He tells me the Castle of Mont Orgueil was taken by the French either by surprise or by treachery in the year 1461. The French then occupied the Eastern half of the Island of Jersey, the western half being held for the English Crown by Sir Philip de Carteret of St Ouens Manor, till the arrival

apparent. Affra Harleston, the daughter of John Harleston of Mollyns or Malling in the County of Essex, England, was the first member of the family to reach South Carolina and her name appears among those reported by Joseph West as aboard the Ship *Carolina* prepared to sail August 10th 1669.⁴ Affra Harleston had two brothers John and Charles, the latter of whom was in Carolina in 1678 but subsequently went to Barbadoes and was never heard of again. The father of Affra was John Harleston of Malling or Mollyns, County Essex, the elder brother apparently of the Secretary Robert, the second son of John Harleston of South Ossenden in the County of Essex and Jane Dauthen

of Harleston with the fleet in the year 1467. Harleston & De Carteret co-operated by sea and land & drove the French out of the Castle & Island. Mont Orgueil Castle does not bear Harleston's coat of arms but in Guilliams Heraldry Edition of 1660 Robert Harleston Secretary to the Master of the Rolls are given & are the same as you quote in your letter. Richard Harleston is described in the Royal Patent appointing him Governor of Jersey (13th year of Edward 4th) as one of the Yeomen of the Crown 'Know ye that we on the 13th day of ' January last, not only on account of the good, true, and acceptable ' services which our beloved Richard Harleston one of the Yeomen of ' the Crown has rendered us, and still continues to render us, but also ' particularly considering how he brought back to our obedience, and ' recovered our Island of Jersey from the hands of our enemies the ' French, and the great dangers labours expenses and burdens of the ' said Richard therein have granted to him the aforesaid Richard out ' of our special grace and from our certain knowledge and our own ' inclination the office of Warden Governor and, Captain of the afore- ' said Island and of our Castle of Gourey otherwise called Mont Orgueil ' and appointed him the said Richard Warden Governor and Captain ' of the same the Island & Castle' &c &c. The patent is of course in latin—the above is a translation. Harleston whilst Governor of Jersey built a tower at Mont Orgueil Castle still known as the Harleston tower but his arms were not to be seen anywhere on the Castle.

Yours truly,

F. Hawksford.

T. Jervey, Esq.,
23 Broad St,
Charleston, S. C."

⁴ A list of all aboard the *Carolina*, Shaftsbury Papers, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, Vol. 5, p. 184.

coheirs of Phillip Wentworth. Mollyns must have been the seat of Phillip Wentworth as in the "atchievement", John Harleston is described as of South Ossenden; while his son is later described as of Malling.⁵ More than one hundred years prior to this—about 1532—we find the same name and place in this County of Essex,⁶ England. By her marriage in 1672 with John Coming the mate of the *Carolina* and later Captain of the *Blessing*, plying between this Province and England, Affra⁷ became the heir to considerable estates. Upon her death in 1699, in pursuance of her husband's wishes she devised all her estate in joint tenancy to her nephew John Harleston,⁸ of Dublin, Ireland, and Elias Ball, the son of William Ball, of Devonshire, England, the half brother of John Coming. As Mrs. Coming died in 1699 and her nephew is described as of Ireland at that date and as in 1701 Elias Ball was in the Province and married to the sister of John Harleston and a resident of Comingtee plantation, the family tradition which places the arrival of John Harleston at 1699 or 1700 seems borne out. From letters to him and his replies to same soon after his marriage to Elizabeth Willis in 1707 it is apparent that he was a person of importance in the Province and that he must have occupied close personal relations with the rulers of the Province at that

⁵ See notes 2, "The Atchievement of a Gentleman," 7 and 8.

⁶ Eleanor 2^d daughter of Sir John Mundy of Checkenden in the County of Oxford to John Harleston, Esq. of South Ockenden in Essex. (*Burke's History of the Commons*, Vol. 1, p. 25.)

⁷ "A lady of eminent piety and liberality," benefactress of the Church in Carolina" * * * * "Her father's 'inventorie' shows the furniture of her early home at Mollyns from 'the seller, the parlour, the inner parlour, the hall, the kitchen, the larder, ye great Chamber, the hall chamber, the painted chamber, the nurserie, the buttrie chambr the back chambr the gallerie' to 'the garretts.'"—Note by Langdon Cheves, Esq., to Shaftesbury Papers, *Collections S. C. Hist. Soc.*, Vol. 5, p 394.

⁸ "To my nephew John Harleston of Dublin in the Kingdom of Ireland the son of John Harleston late of Malling in the county of Essex in the Kingdom of England."—Will Book 1687-1710, page 23, Probate Court, Charleston Co.

time⁹. There must have also been some connection or intimacy between the Colletons and Harlestons; but their devotion to the cause of the King as against the Commons may have been the tie. At all events we find father and son of the Harlestons in turn acting as attorney for the Colletons. The release¹⁰ of lands by the Hon. John Colleton, of Barbadoes, in 1712 for the parsonage and glebe for Biggin Church executed by Captains John Harleston and Thomas Gadsden, his attorneys, is an interesting paper setting out as it does the titles of all concerned. John Harleston was appointed one of the justices of the peace by Governor Robert Johnson, June 7, 1734, and again, Mch. 26, 1737, by Lt. Governor Broughton¹¹. He was one of the trustees of the Free School at Childsberry¹². He died in Nov., 1738.¹³ By his marriage,

⁹ "The Chief Justice Mr Nicolas Trott, who is my Particular Ffriend in Carolina" * * * "Invited him & his wife to my Weding & set him at table with the Governor & Capt of men a ware that lay in oure harbor that saime time, & with the best of the Country"—Letter of John Harleston to John Page, subsequently Lord Mayor of Dublin, Mch. 26, 1709, *The So. Ca. Hist. and Genealog. Magazine*, Vol. II, pp. 47-48.

¹⁰ Release in fee by Captains John Harleston and Thomas Gadsden to the Hon. Charles Craven, Governor, Hon. Charles Hart, Hon. Robert Gibbes, Hon. Thos. Broughton, Nicholas Trott, Richard Beresford, Arthur Middleton, Esqrs., The Rev. Gideon Johnson, clerk rector of St. Philip's Charlestown, The Rev. Dr. Francis Lejau, rector of St. James Goose Creek and Rev. Robt. Maule, clerk rector of the Parish of St. John's, Berkeley County, Colonel William Rhett, Henry Noble, Esq., Colonel George Logan, Ralph Izard, Gentleman, Captain Benjamin Quelch, Captain David Davis, William Gibbes, Merchant, Capt. Peter Slann, Charles Hill, Esq., Landgrave Joseph Morton, Hugh Hext, John Woodward, William Bull and Phillip Gendron, Gentlemen, the commissioners nominated and appointed by an Act of the Assembly of the said province ratified Nov. 3rd. 1708. (Book B 3, p. 611, R. M. C., Charleston County.)

¹¹ *The South-Carolina Gazette*, June 7, 1734, and Mch. 26, 1737.

¹² Mr James Child, of St. John's Parish, Berkeley, laid out a town on the western branch of Cooper river which was called Childsbury and afterwards Strawberry and left several legacies to promote its settlement. He gave one square for a college or university, £800 currency and a lot for a free school and house for the master. The

April 15, 1707, with Elizabeth Willis, who survived him sixteen years, he had issue:

- 1 John Harleston, *b.* Jany. 19, 1708; *d.* Nov. 26, 1767.
- 2 Nicholas " *b.* Dec. 18, 1710; *d.* Jany., 1768.
- 3 George " *b.* Jany. 4, 1713; *d.* May, 1732.
- 4 Daniel " *b.* June 29, 1715; *d.* unmarried.
- 5 Ann " *b.* February 12, 1719; *d.* May 18, 1740.
- 6 Edward " *b.* Nov. 13, 1722; *d.* Sept. 24, 1775.
- 7 Philip " *b.* Oct. 13, 1724; *d.* May 5, 1732.

John Harleston, born Jany. 19, 1708, married Hannah Child, 1740, and died Nov. 26, 1767. He succeeded his father as the head of the Harleston family, being generally designated as Captain Harleston, and in his turn in conjunction with one resident of Carolina and one in England about to sail for the Province was given a general power of attorney¹⁴ by John Colleton. A planter and an owner of the greatest portion of Harleston, a suburb of Charles Town, he was a captain¹⁵ in the Berkeley regiment of foot of which Thomas Smith, Jr., was adjutant, and by his wife, Hannah Child, to whom he was married Feby. 19, 1740, he left issue:

- 1 John Harleston, *b.* Dec. 23, 1743; *d.* at Bermuda, Mch. 16, 1768.
- 2 Isaac Child Harleston, *b.* Oct. 9, 1745; *d.* Jany. 20, 1798.
- 3 Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* Nov. 1, 1747; *d.* Nov. 13, 1830.
- 4 Margaret Harleston, *b.* Aug. 13, 1749; *d.* Nov. 28, 1819.

inhabitants subscribed a further sum of £2200 and to these was added £200 by Francis Williams. The Assembly passed an Act in 1738 erecting a free school at Childsbury. No person was eligible to be a trustee unless he subscribed £100. (McCrady's *History of So. Ca. under the Royal Government*, p. 484.)

¹³ *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Dec. 7, 1738.

¹⁴ Power of attorney to John Harleston from John Colleton Mch 15, 1750, Book J J, p. 147, R. M. C., Charleston County.

¹⁵ *The S-C. Gazette*, Feby. 2, 1751.

- 5 Ann Harleston, *b.* Dec. 7, 1751; *d.* Aug. 31, 1752.
- 6 Nicholas Harleston, *b.* Sept. 14, 1753.
- 7 Hannah Harleston, *b.* Jan'y. 29, 1755.
- 8 William Harleston, *b.* April 18, 1757; *d.* Mch. 26, 1816.
- 9 Sarah Harleston, *b.* Oct. 31, 1758; *d.* July 16, 1772.
- 10 Edward Harleston, *b.* Jan'y. 28, 1761; *d.* Dec. 17, 1825.

John Harleston, born Dec. 23, 1743, died at Bermuda Mch. 16, 1768, unmarried.

Isaac Child Harleston, born Oct. 9, 1745, was a member of the First Provincial Congress, held Jan'y. 11th-17th, 1775¹⁶; was, on June 5, 1775, elected a captain¹⁷ by a ballot of the Provincial Congress of South Carolina appointing officers for the first two regiments raised by the Province for the approaching revolution. Taken into the pay of the Continental Congress shortly after the battle of Fort Moultrie, where he served as captain, and where the British fleet under Sir Peter Parker was repulsed and the first great victory of the Revolutionary war won, he was, on Dec. 13, 1778, promoted to the rank of major of the Sixth Regiment of Continentals and served as such until the consolidation of the five infantry regiments of South Carolina into three in Feb. 1780, when he was transferred to the 2d Regt. and served to the surrender of Charles Town on May 12, 1780. Major Harleston was the intimate friend of Marion and Charles Cotesworth Pinckney and his correspondence with those two distinguished men—much of it happily preserved in the original—indicates how high he stood in the affectionate regard of both. In addition, letters from Col. Roger Smith, Capt. Thomas Hall, his brother-in-law Thomas Corbett, and his younger brother

¹⁶ *The S.C. Gazette*, July 23, 1775.

¹⁷ Moultrie's *Memoirs of the American Revolution*, Vol. I, p. 64.

William,¹⁸ portray the period with great exactness. These, together with muster rolls and reports of courts-martial, have recently been made valuable additions to the collection of the South Carolina Historical Society. Isaac Harleston was a

18 "Dr Brother

Monday, Mch. 27, 1780.

Your letter with the Indent inclosed arrived yesterday by Charles. Inclosed I send you a receipt from T. Cobia Butcher for 27 head oxen & steers 21 of which Edw^d Tanner received back by Charles who will hand to you 4 shirts 4 socks 1 yd Dowlass also 3 shirts for himself You desired in a former letter the Contents of the Boards you left to be carted to the Landing the oxen being very poor & weather rainy were the reasons it was not done otherwise the quantity might have been ascertained. I sent to Col Drayton by the Boat you lately sold him, (a soldier by the name of Smith Pataroon) 816 inch boards con'tg 4353 feet 164 ps scantling 1352 feet in all 5705. There may be now at the landing Hegers Bridge & Silk Hope wood landing two such Boat Loads as the above. A mulatto fellow pataroon of a schooner John Mathews by name will bring to Chs town a Load Straw from the bluff which you had better see into and have weighed which was not done at home on account of the hurry of the persons who wanted it for the public — —I have received Jo Wigfalls money for provisions also Thomas Broughtons I have in my hands with some money Edw^d Tanner delivered and the above near £8000—also a little hard money from Capt Bethell for 25 bushels old corn 155/—⁷/₈ Bs of whom I purchased 9 Broad hoes with a discount for a little Lumber for about 500 Dollars they cost in St. Eustatius upwards of a ps of Eight each They may be dear for what I Know but princes necessity I was obliged to relieve You desired in a former Letter to sell the Roan Colt provided 10 or 12 M Dollars could be obtained for him would advise you to decline that notion & keep him for a Saddle Horse for which purpose I think he will suit. However if that price can be had for him he shall go. I will speak to Ben Simons about those Colts. I would be glad you would let me Know where I may find all your papers that I may put them in the small red chest you lately had in Town (but now up here) to be removed if occasion Requires. Harriet & Dolly have lost their children and am afraid you will lose the latter notwithstanding all the care that has been taken of her Old prince has planted 45 acres corn & is now about potatoes. Please make my respects to Brothers Corbett & Ned & am Yours affectionately

Will Harleston"

"If a stick blue twist can be had in Chs Town do send it by the first Conveyance that is safe

Major Isaac Harleston By Charles
with a Bundle"

great horseman¹⁹ and upon the death of his cousin John, son of Edward, by a provision in John's will he became the sole owner of the celebrated imported stallion Flimnap. While the records of the findings of courts-martial approved by him show him to have been a stern disciplinarian other correspondence seems to establish the unselfishness of his service to his country when the interest of those dearest and closest to him were in consequence neglected in a measure as they thought.²⁰ With his brother officers he must have

¹⁹ "Sir,

I wish to leave two or three of my mares & a fellow to take care of them with money to purchase Grain etc.; and if it wd be no inconvenience for them to remain at one of your plantations where they cou'd have the advantage of a field, or pasture to run in" * * * "I will be greatly obliged to you for that indulgence.

You told me you were scarce of Grain, or I would have endeavour'd to have got as much of some kind or other of run as wd have lasted my mares that time, at the usual price—but as I presume this will not be convenient, if you will be good enough to instruct my fellow where he may most likely succeed in getting a supply, I will be greatly obliged to you, & it will answer equally—

A line in answer by return of the Boy will Oblige

Sir,

Yr obdt & very

hble Servt

W. Hampton

Major Harleston

Wednesday Nov. 9."— Letter from

Wade Hampton to Major Harleston from the original in the possession of S. C. Historical Society.

"Sir

As the supplies of fodder which had been laid up the last season at my Home plantation are nearly exhausted—Your mares may be much better accommodated here—& the probability of procuring such Grain as may be necessary is likewise in favor of this situation—My own mares are suffered to graze in the adjacent wood under the care of a servant who goes out with them, returning in the evening—and yours may without danger do the same under the eyes of your servant, where they will derive every advantage of a good Range—in the mean time the pasture at the other plantation will be improving & afford them plenty of Grass"&c.—Copy reply of Major Harleston endorsed on above.

²⁰ "I cannot describe the uneasiness I now feel from the answer to

been a great favorite.²¹ He died unmarried January 20, 1798.

Elizabeth Harleston, born Nov. 1, 1747, died unmarried, Nov. 30, 1830. By traditions in the family it is asserted that the grace and beauty of this lady preserved the family estate from destruction at the hands of "Mad Archie" Campbell.

Margaret Harleston, born Aug. 13, 1749, died Nov. 28, 1819. On June 8, 1769 she married Thomas Corbett merchant of Charleston, and the children of that marriage were:

- 1 Thomas Corbett, *b.* in 1770; married Eliza Harleston.
- 2 Hannah Margaret Corbett, *b.* April 2, 1775; *m.* Jacob Æmilius Irving, of Ironshore, Jamaica.
- 3 Harleston Corbett, *b.* July 5, 1785
- 4 Elizabeth Corbett, *b.* May 17, 1788; *m.* James Dewar Simons.

Ann Harleston, born Dec. 17, 1751, died in infancy, Aug. 31, 1752.

Nicholas Harleston, born Sept. 14, 1752, died about 1783, unmarried.

Hannah Harleston, born Jany. 29, 1755, died unmarried.

my letters to Wm Moultrie & cannot be persuaded but you might have gained me admission into the Generals Family when I wrote first to you about it if you had spoke before Izard Middleton applied The reflections that are cast on those who remain in the country are great.
W. H."

²¹ "Dear Isaac

The Genl: & Col: if I remember were not determined to dine with you, when invited—I was there last Night—and they then, upon my taking leave—sd they shd see me at your Quarters at dinner to day—this hint I give that you may exert yourself for Eels & fresh Butter of which the Genl: & Col: are very fond—Shubrick is to land at your wharf—Remind me when I see you of a small anecdote of Col: Wigfall
Yrs R. Smith
Mondy morg:—"

William Harleston, born April 18, 1757, died March 26, 1816. He served in the Revolution, and before his majority was in charge of the plantations accounting to his elder brother Isaac in model business letters. He was an ambitious youth as may be inferred from the letter signed "W H" of which he was the author. He was twice married; first to Miss Pinckney, who died childless, and second to Sarah Quash by whom he had issue:

- 1 Hannah Child Harleston.
- 2 Sarah: Hasell Harleston, *b.* Dec. 23, 1800; *d.* July 12, 1865.
- 3 Constantia Harleston, *b.* ———; *d.* 1824.
- 4 William Harleston, *b.* ———; *d.* 1874.
- 5 John Harleston, *b.* Nov. 15, 1805; *d.* Aug. 26, 1877.

Hannah Child Harleston was born about 1797. She married Wm. L. Moultrie. Neither the date of her birth nor death has been preserved exactly.

Sarah Hasell Harleston, born Dec. 23, 1800, died July 12, 1865. She married, on Dec 2, 1824, Benjamin Huger, M. D., the son of Major Benjamin Huger who was killed at the lines of Charles Town May 11, 1779. The children of that marriage were:

- 1 William Harleston Huger, *b.* May 20, 1826.
- 2 Eliza Huger, *b.* Oct. 19, 1828.
- 3 Sarah Quash Huger, *b.* Jan. 24, 1834.
- 4 Benjamin Frost Huger, *b.* July 21, 1836; *d.* Mch. 10, 1887.

Constantia Harleston, died in 1824, unmarried.

William Harleston, died at "The Hut", Cooper River, in 1874 unmarried.

John Harleston, born Nov. 15, 1805; died Aug. 26, 1877, at "Ellwood", Cooper River.

Sarah Harleston, the fifth daughter of the second John Harleston, was born Oct. 31, 1758. She died unmarried July 16, 1772.

Edward Harleston, the youngest son of the second John Harleston, was born January 28, 1761, and died Dec. 17, 1825. On May 31, 1787, he married Annabella Moultrie, the daughter James Moultrie, British Lieutenant-Governor and Chief Justice of East Florida, by whom he had issue:

- 1 John Harleston, *b.* Aug. 10, 1790; *d.* Oct. 29, 1790.
- 2 Hannah H. Harleston, *b.* Dec. 9, 1791.
- 3 Edward Harleston, *b.* Dec. 25, 1794; *d.* Feby. 11, 1871.
- 4 John Harleston, *b.* Mch. 14, 1797; *d.* Sept. 11, 1831.
- 5 Cecilia Harleston, *b.* Nov. 22, 1791; *d.* Oct. 26, 1800.
- 6 Annabella Harleston, *b.* Feby. 16, 1802; *d.* Mch. 18, 1802.

John Harleston, born Aug. 10, 1790, died Oct. 29, 1790.

Hannah H. Harleston, born Dec. 9, 1791; married, on 23d November, 1815, Robert Hasell Quash and died Nov. 9, 1862. The children of the marriage were:

- 1 Annabella Harleston Quash *b.* Sept. 25, 1818; *d.* Dec. 29, 1818.
- 2 Robert Hasell Quash, *b.* Feby. 13, 1820; *d.* Mch. 11, 1851.
- 3 Hannah Harleston Quash, *b.* Jany. 23, 1822; *d.* Oct. 14, 1857.
- 4 Sarah Annabella Quash, *b.* Feby. 27, 1824.
- 5 Constantia Harleston Quash, *b.* Mch. 10, 1826.
- 6 Edward Harleston Quash, *b.* Nov. 14, 1828; *d.* April 27, 1858.
- 7 Elizabeth Margaret Quash, *b.* Aug. 11, 1831; *d.* May 29, 1833.

Edward Harleston, born Dec. 25, 1794, died February 11, 1871, was twice married; first to Georgianna W. Doughty, on Mch. 3, 1818; by whom he had issue:

- 1 Edward Wentworth Harleston, *b.* May 30, 1819; *d.* Mch. 20, 1823.
- 2 Selina Doughty Harleston, *b.* Sept. 11, 1820; *d.* Nov. 30, 1822.
- 3 Cecilia Stanton Harleston, *b.* Oct. 19, 1822; *d.* Dec. 5, 1822.

By his second marriage, contracted Jany. 26, 1826, with Anna Isabella Huger he had issue:

- 1 Annabella Moultrie Harleston, *b.* Feby. 7, 1827.
- 2 Lucy Harleston, *b.* Aug. 28, 1828; *d.* Mch. 20, 1855.
- 3 Elizabeth Huger Harleston, *b.* June 26, 1830.
- 4 John Harleston, *b.* Oct. 25, 1831.
- 5 Cecilia Moultrie Harleston, *b.* Nov. 28, 1833.
- 6 Edward Harleston, *b.* Dec. 20, 1835; *d.* Oct. 30, 1891.
- 7 Hannah Harleston, *b.* Jany. 18, 1838.
- 8 Frank Huger Harleston, *b.* Dec. 7, 1839; *d.* Nov. 24, 1863.
- 9 Frances Motte Harleston, *b.* Nov. 11, 1841.
- 10 Mary Huger Harleston, *b.* Mch. 20, 1845.

Annabella Moultrie Harleston, born Feby. 7, 1827, married T. G. Prioleau.

Lucy Harleston, born Aug. 28, 1828, died March 20, 1855, married R. C. Laurens.

Elizabeth Huger Harleston, born June 6, 1830, married J. F. Prioleau.

John Harleston, born Oct. 25, 1831, was in Texas at the time of the secession of South Carolina, but returning to his native state enlisted in the Vigilant Rifles and was with that command on Jany 9, 1861, when the *Star of the West* was repulsed in her attempt to enter Charleston harbor with men and munitions of war. Embarking on the Confederate privateering schooner *Savannah* he was, on June 3, 1861, captured and taken to New York, where he was tried for

piracy, and for eight months imprisoned in Fort Lafayette. On his exchange he served with the Charleston Light Dragoons. He was struck by a fragment of shell while carrying dispatches from Battery Wagner to Battery Gregg but remained on duty and upon the attack on Gregg fell in with the 27th Georgia and aided in the repulse given to the Federals Sept. 5, 1863. Not long after this he was commissioned a first lieutenant in the First South Carolina regiment of Artillery (Regulars), Col. Alfred Rhett commanding, and served in this regiment. Upon the evacuation of Charleston, when serving as infantry at Aversboro, he was in command of his company carrying into action 62 men with only 28 reporting at the close of the day. Was captured by the Federals four days after the battle of Bentonville. After the war he engaged in business in Charleston where he has since resided.

Cecilia Moultrie Harleston, born Nov. 28, 1833, married Henry B. Mazyck and, upon his death, W. C. Rivers.

Edward Harleston, born Dec. 20, 1835, died Oct. 30, 1891, was first sergeant of the Charleston Light Dragoons when, in March, 1862, the company was mustered into Confederate service and two years later, on the promotion of Captain Rutledge to the colonelcy of the 4th S. C. Cav. became Junior 2d lieutenant and served through the campaigns in Virginia, being in command of the company from June, 1864, to the close of the war. He died Oct. 30, 1891. On June 6, 1871 he married Eleanor C. Harleston by whom he had issue:

- 1 Edward Harleston, b. Mch. 1, 1872.
- 2 Eleanor Gaillard Harleston, b. March 29, 1873.
- 3 John Harleston, b. April 17, 1874
- 4 Francis Huger Harleston, b. July 3, 1877.
- 5 Anna Isabella Harleston, Dec. 18, 1881.

Hannah Harleston, the daughter of Edward, was born January 18, 1838.

Francis Huger Harleston, born Dec. 7, 1839, was killed at Fort Sumter, Nov. 24, 1863.

“Young, gallant, sage in council, swift in fight
O'er a bright day falls a too early night.”

A first honor graduate at the South Carolina Military Academy in 1860, he rose to the rank of captain of Co. D, First Regiment of South Carolina Artillery. High in the estimation of his superior officers,²² he crowded into his young life a wealth of service²³ and died in the line of duty, being struck by a shell while examining the fortifications of the fort in the defense of which he so gallantly assisted.

Frances Motte Harleston, was born Nov. 11, 1841.

Mary Huger Harleston, was born Mch. 20, 1845.

John Harleston, the third son of Edward, the youngest son of John, the eldest son of the first settler, was born March 14, 1797, and died Sept. 11, 1831. He married Elizabeth Cordes Febry. 25, 1819, by whom he had issue:

1 John Moultrie Harleston, *b.* Jany. 2, 1820; *d.* April 4, 1895.

2 Thomas Cordes Harleston, *b.* June 7, 1821; *d.* Aug. 27, 1891.

²² In a dispatch of Nov. 20, 1863 Major Elliott, his commander, wrote: “I respectfully request that, if practicable, Captain Harleston be retained here until the dark nights have entirely passed by. His removal just at this time will be a great misfortune to me, as I am greatly dependent upon his watchfulness and ability.” (*Johnson's Defense of Charleston Harbor*, p. 177.)

²³ “Prominent in every action from the beginning of the war, he won the praise of all who served with him, for he combined in remarkable degree the best qualities of a spirited, sagacious soldier with those of a true and gentle friend. This accomplished officer fell before completing his twenty-fourth year. His State lost him from among the flower of her youth, and the Confederacy had no better young soldier in all her armies.”—*Johnson's Defense of Charleston Harbor*, p. 178.

3 Edward Isaac Harleston, *b.* Dec. 31, 1827; *d.* Oct. 5, 1832.

4 Elizabeth Ann Harleston, *b.* April 3, 1830; *d.* Dec. 29, 1885.

John Moultrie Harleston, born Jany. 2, 1820, received a military education at West Point; was colonel of the 13th Regiment of So. Ca. Militia and Chief of Police under Win. Porcher Miles, Mayor of Charleston. In the war of Secession he entered service as 1st Lieutenant of the Vigilant Rifles. He married Mrs. Eleanor Gourdin, nee Gaillard, by whom he had issue:

1 Mary Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* July 23, 1843.

2 Sarah Gaillard Harleston, *b.* July 13, 1845.

3 Eleanor Cordes Harleston, *b.* June 28, 1846.

4 Martha Selina Harleston, *b.* Oct. 25, 1848; *d.* July 18, 1897.

Mary Elizabeth Harleston, born July 23, 1843, married Henry Cordes Boylston.

Sarah Gaillard Harleston, was born July 13, 1845.

Eleanor Cordes Harleston, born June 28, 1846, married Edward Harleston.

Martha Selina Harleston, born Oct. 23, 1848, married J. B. Waring, and died July 18, 1897.

Thomas Cordes Harleston, the second son of John, the third son of Edward, the youngest son of John, the eldest son of the first settler, was born June 7, 1821, and died August 27, 1890. He was twice married; first to E. S. Barksdale, by whom he had issue:

1 Elizabeth Barksdale Harleston, *b.* ———; *d.* April 29, 1851.

His second wife was Ann Ball Simons, by whom he had issue:

1 John Simons Harleston, *b.* Dec. 12, 1855.

Edward Isaac Harleston, was born Dec. 27, 1827, and died Oct. 5, 1832.

Elizabeth Ann Harleston, was born April 30, 1830, and died Dec. 29, 1885.

Nicholas Harleston, the second son of the first settler, was born Dec. 18, 1710, was a captain in the Berkeley Regiment of foot²⁴ and was twice married; first to Sarah Child, Jany. 28. 1732, by whom he had issue:

1 John Harleston, *b.* about 1733; *d.* 1790.

2 Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* 1735; *d.* Oct., 1768.

By his second wife, Ann Ashby, to whom he was married Sept. 9, 1756, he had issue:

1 Ashby Harleston, *b.* Oct. 16, 1758.

2 Sarah Harleston.

3 Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* April 18, 1763; *d.* Sept. 29, 1763.

4 Nicholas Harleston, *b.* July, 1768; *d.* Oct. 31, 1832.

John Harleston, the eldest son of Nicholas, and known as John Harleston, Sr., to distinguish him from his cousin John, the son of Edward, was born about 1733 and in 1768 was with his uncle Edward one of the Anti-rescindors.²⁵ A colonel of militia of South Carolina during the Revolutionary war, under Moultrie he served at the siege of Charles Town by Prévost.²⁶ The date of Col. Harleston's connection with the armed resistance to Great Britain is not fixed as positively as that of his relative Major Isaac, but it was from a very early period.²⁷ This John Harleston has been confused

²⁴ *The So. Ca. Gazette*, Febry 2, 1751.

²⁵ McCrady's *South Carolina under the Royal Government*, page 610.

²⁶ "Col. John Harleston will remain at Cumming's creek with Capts. Linning's and Waring's companies, and detach a corporal's guard to the little battery, to the southwest of his post."—Orders of General Moultrie May 16, 1779, Moultrie's *Memoirs*, Vol. I, p. 449.

²⁷ See letter of Henry Laurens to "Capt. John Harleston", Sept. 12. 1775, Vol. I. of this magazine, p. 203.

by many with his cousin John who served in Virginia. Col. Harleston was evidently captured at the fall of Charles Town.²⁸ On April 24, 1766, he married Elizabeth Faucheraud, by whom he had issue:

- 1 Sarah Harleston.
- 2 Jane Harleston.
- 3 Elizabeth Harleston.

Sarah Harleston was born ——. She married Dr. William Reid and died ——.

Jane Harleston was born ——. She married Edward Rutledge and died ——.

Elizabeth Harleston was born ——. She married Thomas Corbett, Jr. by whom she had issue:

- 1 John Harleston Corbett, b. Feby. 6, 1799.
- 2 Margaret Harleston Corbett, b. in 1805.
- 3 Thomas Corbett, b. July 14, 1807; d. in 1846.

Elizabeth Ann Harleston was born ——. She married Benjamin Smith, Dec. 2, 1759, and died Oct., 1768.

Ashby Harleston was born Oct. 20, 1758, and died unmarried.

Sarah Harleston, born ——, died ——, unmarried.

Elizabeth Harleston was born April 18, 1763, and died Sept. 29, 1763.

Ann Harleston was born Feby, 27, 1766; died ——.

Nicholas Harleston was born July 24, 1768; died Oct. 31, 1832. He married Ann Olney Somers Mch. 6, 1794, by whom he had issue:

²⁸ John Harleston's estate was amerced in 1782, 12%. (*The American Loyalists*, by Lorenzo Sabine, p. 348.)

- 1 James Burn Harleston, *b.* July 5, 1795; *d.* Sept. 21, 1828.
- 2 Ann Harleston, *b.* Jany. 3, 1797; *d.* Jany. 5, 1860.
- 3 Susan Somers Harleston, *b.* July 20, 1798; *d.* July 21, 1850.
- 4 Nicholas Harleston, *b.* Febry. 27, 1800; *d.* Nov. 28, 1853.
- 5 Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* Dec. 4, 1801; *d.* April 2, 1890.
- 6 John Ashby Harleston, *b.* Febry. 28, 1804; *d.* in 1833.
- 7 Mary Deas Harleston, *b.* Dec. 29, 1805; *d.* Nov. 16, 1813.
- 8 Somers Harleston, *b.* Dec. 30, 1807; *d.* Jany. 19, 1876.
- 9 Ashby Harleston, *b.* April 5, 1810; *d.* Nov. 1, 1813.
- 10 Olney Harleston, *b.* April 14, 1814; *d.* Oct. 9, 1890.

James Burn Harleston was born July 5, 1795. He died Sept. 21, 1828, unmarried.

Ann Harleston, born Jany. 3, 1797, and died January 5, 1860, married Archibald S. Brown, Dec. 15, 1818, and the children of this marriage were:

- 1 Nancy H. Brown.
- 2 Elizabeth H. Brown.
- 3 Anna C. Brown.
- 4 N. Harleston Brown.
- 5 Charles D. Brown.
- 6 Seaman D. Brown.

Nicholas Harleston was born February 27, 1800, and died Nov. 28, 1853, unmarried.

Elizabeth Harleston was born Dec. 4, 1801, and died April 2, 1890, unmarried. Her recorded recollections of many events connected with the Revolution correct some errors by which her progenitor Col. John Harleston has been confounded with his cousin Jack who served in Virginia.

John Ashby Harleston was born February 20, 1804, and died unmarried.

Mary Deas Harleston was born Dec. 29, 1805, and died Nov. 16, 1813.

Somers Harleston was born Dec. 30, 1807, and died January 19, 1876. He was twice married; first to Sarah Jane Heriot, by whom he had issue:

- 1 Eliza Futhley Harleston, *b.* April 8, 1833; *d.* Sept. 8, 1840.
- 2 Nicholas Somers Harleston, *b.* Mch. 22, 1835; *d.* Dec. 12, 1838.
By his second marriage with Elizabeth Porcher Haig, he had issue:
 - 1 Ann Porcher Harleston, *b.* Aug. 12, 1839; *d.* Aug. 6, 1841.
 - 2 Ann Olney Harleston, *b.* Mch. 12, 1842.
 - 3 Robert Haig Harleston, *b.* Aug. 29, 1845.
 - 4 Susan Porcher Harleston, *b.* Jany. 24, 1847.
 - 5 Susan Elizabeth Harleston, *b.* Oct. 16, 1849.
 - 6 Mary Ashby Harleston, *b.* Nov. 8, 1851; *d.* July 14, 1899.
 - 7 Ellen Heriot Harleston, *b.* July 9, 1853.
 - 8 Alexyin Haig Harleston, *b.* Sept. 29, 1855; *d.* May 2, 1856.
 - 9 Nicholas Somers Harleston, *b.* April 22, 1858; *d.* Oct. 22, 1862.
 - 10 John Mitchell Harleston, *b.* July 9, 1860; *d.* Nov. 13, 1862.
 - 11 Laurens Toomer Harleston, *b.* Dec. 18, 1863; *d.* Febry. 13, 1899.

Ann Porcher Harleston was born Aug. 12, 1839, and died Aug. 6, 1841.

Ann Olney Harleston was born March 12, 1842.

Robert Haig Harleston, born August 29, 1845, married Sophie Haskell Venning, by whom he had issue:

- 1 Olivia Huger Harleston, *b.* July, 1886.
- 2 Robert Haig Harleston, *b.* Jany. 1890.

Susan Porcher Harleston, born Jany. 24, 1847, married B. C. Webb.

Susan Elizabeth Harleston, born Oct. 16, 1849, married Wm. S. M. Lesesne.

Mary Ashby Harleston was born Nov. 8, 1851; and died July 14, 1899.

Ellen Heriot Harleston, born July 9, 1853, married John Christopher Mitchell.

Laurens Toomer Harleston, born Dec. 18, 1863, and died February 13, 1899, married Louisa Johnson and left no issue.

George Harleston, the third son of John Harleston, the first settler, was born June 4, 1713, and died May 5, 1732.

Daniel Harleston, the fourth son of John Harleston, the first settler, was born January 29, 1715, and died unmarried prior to 1754.

Ann Harleston, the only daughter of John Harleston, the first settler, was born February 12, 1719, and died May 18, 1740. She married Jonathan Scott in 1737, and the children of this marriage were:

- 1 John Scott.
- 2 Ann Scott.

Edward Harleston, the fifth son of the first settler, was born Nov. 13, 1722, and died Sept. 24, 1775. He had been elected a delegate²⁹ to the Second Provincial Congress, held

²⁹ *The So. Ca. Gazette*, Sept. 7, 1775.

in South Carolina in November, 1775. He married Miss Moore, a daughter of Roger Moore, Esq., of Cape Fear, North Carolina, and by her had one son, with regard to whose education his will, executed in 1769, indicates the distinct change which had taken place in his sentiments for the old country.³⁰ This son was his only child:

1 John Harleston, b. about 1756; d. 1783.

John Harleston, known as John Harleston, Jr., in contradistinction to John Harleston, Sr., the son of Nicholas, was born about 1756, and married Elizabeth Lynch, the daughter of Thomas Lynch, Sr., about May 1, 1777.³¹ Although quite young at the outbreak of the Revolutionary war the family tradition that he served seems borne out by circumstances connected with his will which was executed near Petersburg in Virginia Mch. 22, 1781, and witnessed by three South Carolinians one of whom was one of the earliest appointees of the Provincial Congress, Nicholas Eveleigh, captain at Fort Moultrie, and later designated a Deputy Adjutant General. Harleston's will was executed at a time and place which would seem to indicate that with his three South Carolina friends he was serving under Baron de Steuben when the latter disputed with General Phillips his advance on Petersburg and skirmished with him near that city. In some of the traditions of the family he is confounded with his cousin John, and dubbed Colonel Harleston, but in the recollections of Miss Elizabeth Harleston, born in 1801, and the daughter of the cousin to whom he gave a contingent remainder in his

³⁰ "And I will that my said son shall be as genteely educated as possible in the Province until he shall arrive at the age of eighteen" * * "and afterwards if my executors shall see fit they may send him Home to England for improvement."

³¹ Marriage settlement will Book 1774-1779, p. 438.

"The following Marriages were solemnized here last Week, viz. Between John Harleston, jun. Esq; and Miss Elizabeth Lynch, Daughter of the late Honourable Thomas Lynch, one of our first Delegates to the Continental Congress"—*The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, Monday, May 5, 1777.

will, while remembering also the most military member of the Harleston family,³² to whom he left his moiety of the imported stallion Flimnap having especially excepted this from the bequest to his widow of all of his "horses stallions geldings plate and personal property", he is clearly distinguished from Colonel John.

Philip Harleston, who was born October 13, 1724, and died May 5, 1732, unmarried, was the last child born to John Harleston, the first settler.

³² "In the name of the one Eternal and Almighty Being who created the World by the word of his Power and supports the same by the unerring Dictates of his Wisdom, I John Harleston the younger of St John's Parish in Berkeley County South Carolina at present being in the neighborhood of Petersburg in Virginia do make and ordain this writing to be my last will and testament" * * * * *

"Also my moiety of the above mentioned stud horse Flimnap as also my wearing gold watch and the old family watch I give unto my cousin Isaac Harleston, son of John Harleston deceased."—Will Book A. p. 187, Probate Court, Charleston County. See also p. 134 of this Magazine.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

BREWTON.—Dr. Joseph Gaston Baillie Bulloch, of Cherokee, N. C., formerly of Savannah, Ga., has lately published a volume on the Habersham family and other families, in which he has given an account of the distinguished Brewton family of South Carolina and their connections, the Pinckneys and Joneses, that does not harmonize with the genealogical history of that family which was published in this magazine for April 1901; in fact Dr. Bulloch's statements and figures upset the records of South Carolina, for his account is completely at variance with our records—abstracts and extracts from which were presented to substantiate almost every single statement made in our Brewton genealogy, and these abstracts and extracts Dr. Bulloch has either completely ignored or incorrectly quoted or used.

Dr. Bulloch puts Mrs. Susannah Porter, whom he says was "born Pinckney", down as the first wife of Col. Miles Brewton and the mother of his six children. Our genealogy, substantiated by abstracts submitted from records, shows conclusively that Mrs. Susannah Porter was his second wife and not the mother of any of his six children. We showed that Mathew Porter, the first husband of Mrs. Brewton, died between Nov. 15, 1717, and June 20, 1718, the dates of the making and probating of his will. Necessarily her marriage to Col. Brewton took place later. Col. Brewton's eldest child, Robert, was born in 1698, as we showed by his death notice; his second child was married prior to Nov. 8, 1720, on which date her first husband was buried; his third child was married July 10, 1722; his fourth child, Ruth, who married William Pinckney, January 6, 1725, was born in

1704, as shown by her death notice; his fifth child was married March 28, 1733, and his sixth child was married January 16, 1734; thus precluding the possibility of any of them having been children by Mrs. Porter. As shown by her death notice Mrs. Porter was born in 1671, and was therefore in the neighborhood of fifty when she married Col. Brewton. The death notice also states that when she died in 1741 she had been in the Province thirty six years which would have made her arrival in South Carolina about the year 1705. She could not have been a daughter of Thomas Pinckney, the founder of the South Carolina Pinckneys, for he was about her own age, came to South Carolina a single man, in April, 1692, and married Miss Cotesworth about the time that Miles Brewton married his first wife, and a document on record in Charleston indicates that Mrs. Porter's maiden name was Gorter.

On page 139 Dr. Bulloch says: "Robert and Millicent Brewton had Mary, who married, 1720, Joseph Jones (who died 1751), had John Jones, born 1720. John Jones married Miss Pinckney, daughter of Wm. Pinckney, of South Carolina, and had: I. Millicent Jones, born 1745; died April 23, 1829; married John Colcock, of Charleston, S. C., 1768 (who died August 21, 1783). II. Maj. John Jones, born January, 1749; married Mary Sharpe, December 28, 1769".

In that paragraph Dr. Bulloch not only sets aside every record we cited, but sets common sense at defiance. If Robert Brewton was born in 1697, as Dr. Bulloch records; how could he possibly have had a daughter old enough to marry Joseph Jones in 1720? The St. Philip's Parish register records the birth of Mary Brewton, daughter of Robert and Millicent Brewton, Nov. 3, 1720 (Pretty youthful bride!) and the Christ Church Parish register records her marriage to Joseph Jones January 6, 1742, and Col. Miles Brewton, in his will, mentions his "grand-daughter Mary, wife of Joseph Jones". A family Bible owned by a descendant records the birth of Millicent Jones in 1744 and of John

Jones in 1749 and the death of their father Joseph Jones in 1751. Dr. Bulloch has set the generations back and put in one that never existed, and makes the imaginary John Jones marry a Miss Pinckney, daughter of Maj. William Pinckney; but we furnished ample proof as to the names of Maj. Pinckney's children and who they married, and not one married a Jones. But in order to show how Mr. Dunwoody Jones, of Atlanta, Ga., figures it out that Maj. John Jones, who was killed at the siege of Savannah, Oct. 9, 1779, was a son of a Pinckney mother he gives a sketch of the Pinckney family which does not accord with a single record, published or unpublished, that we have ever seen concerning that illustrious family. He gives as the eldest son of Thomas Pinckney, the emigrant, "Charles Cotesworth, who had Col. Charles Cotesworth, Jr., who commanded a regiment at the siege of Savannah, Ga., 1779, and mentions in a letter written home this fact: 'My cousin, Jack Jones, is among the killed.' " Now Col. Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, who commanded the 1st S. C. Continental regiment during the greater part of the Revolution, was the first of that full name, but neither he nor his regiment was at the siege of Savannah. That regiment was kept at Fort Moultrie at that time to protect Charles Town. But Maj. Jones did have a first cousin at the siege of Savannah, Lieutenant Charles Pinckney, of the Charles Town Regiment (militia), and he was doubtless the man who wrote of the death of Maj. Jones. Major Jones's mother was Mary, daughter of Robert Brewton, and Lieut. Charles Pinckney's mother was Frances, daughter of Robert Brewton, and Major William Pinckney was the uncle-in-law of these respective mothers as well as the father of Lieut. Charles Pinckney's father.

JOSHUA HETT SMITH.—In the January issue of this magazine was printed a letter from Lt. Col. Tench Tilghman to Lt. Col. John Laurens in which the former gave an account of the treason of Arnold and the capture of André and men-

tioned (See page 21) one "Jo: Smith (who married in Charlestown and lived near Kings ferry)" as an accomplice. This was Joshua Heit Smith, a lawyer by profession, a son of William Smith, Judge of the Supreme Court of New York, 1763-1769, and a brother of William Smith, the then Chief Justice of New York. He was born May 27, 1749, and married, in 1770, Elizabeth Gordon, daughter of John Gordon, of Charles Town, S. C.¹

He was not hanged as Col. Tilghman supposed that he would be, but was acquitted.² He died in 1818, leaving one child Sarah Gordon Smith—a son, Joshua Gordon Smith, having predeceased him.

THOMSON.—In the sketch of Col. William Thomson published in the April issue of this magazine the statement was made on page 103 that Col. Thomson had resigned the colonelcy of the 3rd Regiment in the autumn of 1778, and certain circumstantial evidence was given, in Note bb on the same page, to substantiate that statement; but since then the following document has been found among the papers left by Maj. Isaac Harleston, of the 2d Regiment, which have lately been presented to the South Carolina Historical Society by Mr. John Harleston, which shows that Col. Thomson was

¹ "Lately was married at New-York, Mr. JOSEPH SMITH, son of the Hon. WILLIAM SMITH, Esq; deceased, of that Place, to Miss ELIZABETH GORDON, eldest Daughter of JOHN GORDON, Esq; of this Town—A very amiable young Lady."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Thursday, November 29, 1770. One John Gordon, of Charles Town, had married one of Judge Smith's daughters a few years before, as will be seen by the following notice:

"On Tuesday last, Mr. JOHN GORDON, of this town, merchant, was married to Miss KATHARINE SMITH, a daughter of the honourable William Smith, Esq; of New York."—*Ibid.* Monday, March 16, 1767.

² See *The Crisis of the Revolution*, by William Abbott (New York, 1899).

Mr. Abbott states that Elizabeth Gordon was of "Belvedere", S. C., but, of course, "Belvedere" was only her father's plantation. Our Northern writers seem unable to comprehend our Southern custom of naming plantation homes.

still in service at the time of the consolidation of the five South Carolina infantry regiments into three:

“ On public Service
To
The Commanding Officer
In Command
At Haddrells point

General orders february 11 1780.

Whereas the Honble the Continental Congress have resolved that the number of Batalions of infantry of this state shall be reduced to three.— The General and the Governor, to whom the mode of Reduction and arrangement was Committed, have appointed the following field Officers

Col: C: C: Pinckney	} to the first Regiment	Lieut Colo! Marion	} to the 2d Regt!
Lt Col Scott		Major Harleston	
Major Pinckney			
Colo! Thompson	} To the Third Rgiment		
Lieut Col: Henderson			
Major Hyrne			

And the General and Governor having Left the Appointment of the Captains to the above field Officers, a Majority of them have agreed, that twenty seven Captains oldest in service as Commissioned Officers shall be retained, and Captains Turner, Theus, Elliott, Hext, Lining, Gadsden, Williamson," [One or two names obliterated] "Levacher, Moultrie, Mazyck, R. B. Baker, preveaux, Gray, Mayson, Roux, F. Warley, Smith, Goodwin, Farrar, Lidle, Shubrick, George Warley, Buchanan, Baker of the 6th and Pollard ¹ of the same appearing to be the oldest in Service (Except Capt. Caldwell, Tolles, and Hennington,² who have not signified their Intention to Continue in the Service Since their releasement from Captivity—and Captains—St Martin and Hampton,³ The former of whom Chooses to decline, and the latter is supposed from his long absence to have quitted the Service" [About six words obliterated.] "Captains in the Three retained Regiments—each Officer to Continue in the Regiment to which he now belongs, except those of the fifth & sixth who are to fill up the vacancies in the retained Regiments, the Senior Officers going to the oldest and if any of them

¹ George Turner, Simeon Theus, Joseph Elliott, William Hext, Charles Linning, Thomas Gadsden, John Williamson, Levacher de St. Marie, Thomas Moultrie, Daniel Mazyck, Richard Bohun Baker, Adrian Proveaux, Peter Gray, Richard Mason, Albert Roux, Felix Warley, John Carraway Smith, Uriah Goodwyn, Field Farrar, George Liddell, Thomas Shubrick, George Warley, John Buchanan, Jesse Baker, and Richard Pollard.

² William Caldwell, Oliver Towles and John Hennington.

³ Henry Hampton, subsequently a militia colonel under Sumter and then a colonel of State troops (ten months men) under Sumter.

should die or quite the service The vacancies so happening shall First be filled by" [obliterated] "of the field officers of the Regiment the instant such vacancy may happen, shall have Companies in the new arrangement thereby completely adopted.

And Whereas some of the officers above named may Choose now to retire from the Service—any vacancy—happening by" [obliterated] "shall be filled up by the Supernumerary" [obliterated] "according to seniority in Service during the" [obliterated] "public—Good and Justice to those Supernumeraries who wishes to be retained, will prompt them to declare their intentions immediately. in which case they will be put on the list of Supernumeraries and their places filled accordingly.

A. Dellient B M:"

TREZEVANT.—The following additions and corrections are offered to the Trezevant genealogy published in the January issue of this magazine:

John Trezevant (20) not only attended the "College and Academy at Philadelphia" but graduated at Princeton. His full name was John Timothy Trezevant, for in the collection of the South Carolina Historical Society there is a letter written by him which is signed "John T. Trezevant".

Martha Trezevant (58) married late in life a lawyer named Richardson, of Edinburgh, Scotland.

Octavus Undecimus (64) was the name of the twelfth child of Peter Trezevant (25).

Charles Simmons Trezevant (80) married Mary Jane Dunham, not Mary McDonald, and their daughter Mary Trezevant (122), *b.* March 4, 1857, *m.* Douglas Sloan.

James Peter (82) was the name of the third son of John Farquhar Trezevant (55), not Peter James.

Elizabeth Catharine (83) was the name of the eldest daughter of John Farquhar Trezevant (55), not Elizabeth Willoughby. She died June 13 (not 5th), 1885.

Charlotte Gignilliat Trezevant (84), married, Feb. 14, 1838, Norman Page Gignilliat, who was not a physician but a rice planter.

Dr. George Sewell Trezevant (91) had another dau. than those given on pages 54 and 55, Lucy Mary, who *m.* Franklin M. Mikell, of Sumter, S. C. (Issue.)

William Howell Trezevant (97), twelfth child of Dr. D. H. Trezevant (57), married *Fanny* Hammond, of Charlotte, N. C., Nov. 10, 1875. He died at 12 o'clock M., April 22, 1902, at his home in Marietta, Ga.

Lucy Mary Trezevant (99), was the thirteenth child of Dr. D. H. Trezevant (57). She was born April 14, 1849. The fourteenth was a son named Theodore Henry, b. July 31, 1851, who d. unm. and s. p. Robert Gilchrist Trezevant (98) was the fifteenth child and a son who died in infancy was the sixteenth.

Norman Gilbert Gignilliat (125) was b. Dec. 3, 1838, not 1839.

Caroline Barbara Gignilliat (126) was b. Feb. 13, 1840, not 1841.

George Warren Gignilliat (130) was b. (according to his own statement) January 17, 1854, not 1853.

Mrs. Charlotte Trezevant Gignilliat (84) had three children not named in the list of her children given on page 52. They were:

John Trezevant Gignilliat, b. March 31, 1843; d. Oct. 28, 1853.

William Henry Gignilliat, b. June 25, 1849; d. Nov. 26, 1853.

Charlotte Trezevant Gignilliat, b. Dec. 20, 1860; d. June 11, 1862.

Mary Taylor (152), who married Thomas S. Davant, had no middle name.

A MONUMENT TO GENERAL SUMTER.—Congressman A. F. Lever, of the Seventh South Carolina District, has introduced into Congress a bill to appropriate \$25,000 for a monument to Gen. Sumter, at Sumter, S. C. It is but right that this bill should pass and that these United States should at last recognize the great service that Gen. Sumter rendered this country in 1780 and 1781 and pass this bill. A study of Gen. McCrady's two volumes on *South Carolina in the Revolution* will convince any careful student of American history that Gen. Sumter's services were second in value only to Washington's.

PUBLICATIONS RECEIVED.

REGISTER OF THE COLONIAL DAMES OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK, 1893-1901. (New York, MCML.)

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF THE JOSEPH HABERSHAM CHAPTER, DAUGHTERS AMERICAN REVOLUTION, Vol. I. (Dalton, Ga., 1902.)

This volume consists for the most part of reprints of the historical and genealogical questions and answers that had formerly appeared in the historical and genealogical department conducted by Joseph Habersham Chapter, in *The Constitution*, of Atlanta, Ga. These papers would have been valuable in the hands of a well informed historian or professional genealogist, but they were published and republished as they were, with all of their errors. That gives us a volume that will do incalculable harm. People will read this volume and accept the most absurd and inaccurate statements as history and all the reliable works of all time to come will never stamp out the wrong impressions. False as it is we cannot kill Weems's so called *Life of Marion*. In spite of incontrovertible records to the contrary, Mrs. Poyas's accounts of Governor Blake's children and the Landgrave Smith and other families are accepted as correct by the unthinking. One has only to compare the Capers records given in this volume to those given in this magazine for October, 1901, to find a proof of the unreliability of the former.

CHARLES SUMNER AND THE TREATY OF WASHINGTON. By D. H. Chamberlain. A review of parts of an address by Mr. Charles Francis Adams before the New York Historical Society, November 19, 1901. Boston, W. B. Clarke & Co.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, April, 1902.

Contains a copy of the treaty made "At a meeting of the principal Chiefs & Warriors of the Cherokee Nation, with John Stuart, Esq^r, Superintendent of Indian Affairs, &c., at Lochabor, So. Carolina, October 18th, 1770."

The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, April, 1902.

The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, April, 1902.

Popp's Journal, 1777-1783, the first instalment of which covers seventeen pages contains this interesting entry, he being then in New York:

"May 26.—Received news that Gen^l Clinton had captured Charleston in South Carolina with Gen^l Lincoln, 6000, men, 200 cannon and many ships."

A fac simile is also given of the first number ("den 6 Mey. 1782.") of *Philadelphische Zeitung*, the first German newspaper published in America. "The enterprise, for lack of support, proved unsuccessful; for when the second number was issued, June 24, 1782, it was announced that under fifty subscriptions had been secured." It was published by "B. Francklin in der Marck-strass," and "L. Timothée" was its editor. The latter subsequently removed to Charles Town, S. C., and revived *The South-Carolina Gazette*, which had suspended publication upon the 8th of September 1783 in consequence of the death of Thomas Whitemarsh its publisher. The first number "Printed by L. Timothée in Church-Street" appeared "Saturday, February 2, 1783-4", but with the issue of April 6, 1784, the printer's name was changed to "Lewis Timothy" and so it remained to the day of his death.

Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, April, 1902.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, April, 1902.

The West Virginia Historical Magazine, April, 1902.

The Trinity Archive, Trinity College, Durham, N. C., March, 1902.

The Genealogical Quarterly Magazine, Burlington, Vt., April, 1902.

Acadiensis, St. John, N. B., April, 1902.

The American Catholic Historical Researches, April, 1902.

Records of the American Catholic Historical Society, March, 1902.

Publications of the Southern History Association, March, 1902.

Fifteen pages are devoted to "A Bibliography of the Women Writers of South Carolina", by A. S. Salley, Jr. This constitutes, by no means, a full list of books by or about South Carolina women.

The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Quarterly, April, 1902.

The Iowa Historical Record, April, 1902.

Annals of Iowa, April, 1902.

Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society, January-April, 1902.

Proceedings of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, January 8, 1902 (Annual meeting).

Southern Historical Society Papers, Vol. XXIX. (Richmond, 1901.)

Records and Papers of the New London County Historical Society, Part IV., Vol. II. (New London, 1901.)

Reports presented at the annual meeting of the New Haven Colony Historical Society, Nov. 18, 1901.

Bulletin Number 2 of the Association of Graduates of the United States Military Academy, January, 1902.

List of Books, Pamphlets, and Maps received at the Library of the Department of State from July 1, 1901, to December 31, 1901.—News Series, No. 24.

Bulletin No. 61, second series, of the Indian Rights Association, Philadelphia.

Monthly Bulletins for April, May and June of Books added to the Public Library of the City of Boston.

Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, Mass., Oct. 30, 1901.

Proceedings of the United States National Museum, Vol. 23. (Washington, D. C., 1901.)

The Sewanee Review, April, 1902.

Prof. B. J. Ramage contributes the second part of his sketch of Hugh S. Legaré, which is so marred by inaccuracies and so absolutely misrepresents the political history of South Carolina as to cause one to regret that the sketch was ever published and that the valuable manuscripts which were loaned to Prof. Ramage by a gentleman of Charleston might not have been put to better use.

On page 168, speaking of Legaré's career in the General Assembly of South Carolina in 1824, he says: "A firm believer in the doctrine of State Rights, he at first found himself on the side of the minority in the General Assembly. But the tariff acts of Congress were gradually transforming the politics of South Carolina and shattering the dominant party, which was locally known as the party of consolidation. One of its prime spirits, strange to relate, was John C. Calhoun. It was Judge William Smith who organized the Crawford faction in South Carolina—the party of State Rights and strict construction—

and in 1825 succeeded in inducing the Legislature to pass the following resolutions:" Prof. Ramage then quotes the well-known anti-tariff resolutions of 1825 which wound up with the declaration: "That it is an unconstitutional exercise of power on the part of Congress to levy duties to protect domestic manufacturers." In a foot-note on the subject Prof. Ramage says: "In 1824 the South Carolina Legislature was still National. The report of the Priolean Committee denied the right of nullification, and cited the jurisdiction of the Supreme Court." (Of course he meant Priolean Committee.)

No student could examine the authentic contemporary records of South Carolina (such as the MS. journals of the Legislature, the published reports and resolutions and Acts thereof, the daily papers, MS. letters, diaries, and other contemporary writings, both published and unpublished) and honestly follow the examination with such statements as those. If Mr. Legaré was "a firm believer in the doctrine of State Rights" in 1824, or even 1820, when he first entered the House, and there is ample evidence of the fact that he was, then he was not "on the side of the minority in the General Assembly." There never was a time in the history of South Carolina that the doctrine of State Rights was not in perfect accord with the views of a large majority of the people of the State. The doctrine was enunciated in the days when Nathanael Greene tried to dictate to the people of South Carolina, and it was in the debate on the bill for the relief of his army, in the Jacksonborough Assembly of 1782, that a member of the South Carolina Legislature declared: "A Cromwell is threatening a free people with a mutined army, trying to build up Congress on the ruins of State Rights." And had it not been for the magnanimity of Gen. Sumter, the then leader of the State Rights party in South Carolina, the prevailing sentiment of the people would have showed its power in that day, to the discomfiture of Gen. Greene. It came very near defeating the adoption of the Federal Constitution in 1788, notwithstanding the fact that some its most ardent champions worked hard to have that constitution adopted. And the doctrine still held its sway in 1824. If the South Carolina Legislature was "still National" in 1824, then it was still "National" in 1825, when the first famous anti-tariff resolutions were adopted, for the same men still belonged to it, and those resolutions were framed by a special committee appointed by it in 1824. There hadn't been the slightest change in its make up. Could there possibly have been such a mighty change in the sentiments of the same men in one year? The records show not. A majority of the members of the legislature elected in 1824 were of the Jackson and Calhoun faction of the Democratic party, and the only ground for saying now that they were any the less believers in the doctrine of State Rights than the men of the Crawford faction is the charge then made by the Crawford men as campaign thunder that the Jackson-Calhoun men were for consolidation. Knowing the sentiments of the people of South Carolina Dr. Thomas

Cooper, a leader of the "Radicals", in his famous campaign pamphlet entitled "Consolidation", tried to scare the people of South Carolina into throwing over Calhoun and voting for Crawford, but our people trusted Calhoun and that their trust was not misplaced in 1824 the succeeding years amply proved. If South Carolina "is not destined to become a Federal State" she cannot support Gen. Jackson, declared Dr. Cooper, for "his politics are not the politics of the State—for he supported to the utmost of his power a principle and a measure which, from the very moment of party difference, has decidedly characterized the Federal Party." It was only a scare-crow in Crawford's interest. Henry L. Pinckney, editor of *The Charleston Mercury*, born an advocate of State Rights, showed by Dr. Cooper's own process of reasoning that Crawford was as much a "Consolidator" as Cooper had charged Mr. Calhoun with being. And it does seem a little strange that the General Assembly of 1822, which Prof. Ramage would have us believe was "National", should have selected so ardent an advocate of State Rights as John Lyde Wilson to be governor of South Carolina, and that Governor Wilson, in his message in 1824, should have cautioned the Assembly against the encroachments of the *National* upon the *State* government, and that *The City Gazette*, one of the leading dailies of the State, whose editor, John Geddes, Jr., was the son of that John Geddes who had been elected governor in 1818 by another of these "National" Assemblies, should have declared that Gov. Wilson's message on that question "expresses the feeling of every Republican and lover of his country and of the Constitution as it is" without having his statement challenged. And it also seems a little strange that Mr. Legaré, knowing that his party was in the minority should have moved for the appointing of a special committee "to consider and report upon that part of the Governor's message which relates to the respective powers of the General and State Governments" and then have refused the chairmanship of the committee, as he did, and have allowed it to go to Mr. Prioleau, who, Prof. Ramage would have us believe, was opposed to Mr. Legaré's views.

But Mr. Prioleau's views seem to have been in perfect accord with Mr. Legaré's (and we could not expect them to be otherwise, for they were both elected from Charleston on the same ticket), for the report which his committee framed is about as strong a State Rights document as one could find outside of the Ordinance of Nullification or that of Secession. It was not acted on at all at the session of 1824, but came up soon after the convening of the session of 1825. The Columbia correspondent of *The Charleston Mercury* on Saturday, December 8, 1825, wrote (*Mercury* of 8th.): "The resolutions introduced during the last session by Mr. Prioleau, as Chairman of a Special Committee in relation to certain measures of the Federal Government, have on motion of Judge Smith, been made the order of the day for Friday, next."

During the recess of the General Assembly Mr. Prioleau had been

made Recorder of Charleston and was not now in the House, so that Judge Smith pushed the report through to adoption. The report was published in *The Charleston Mercury* of Thursday, Dec. 15, 1825, and in the *Reports and Resolutions* of the General Assembly of South Carolina for 1825, and is nothing more or less than the famous Smith resolutions (so-called) prefaced by a statement declaratory of the doctrine of State Rights.

In the Senate in 1824 Senator Stephen D. Miller of Claremont, subsequently (1828-30) governor of South Carolina and United States Senator (1831-33), introduced the following resolutions:

Resolved, That Congress does not possess the power under the Constitution to adopt a general system of Internal Improvement as a national measure.

Resolved, That a right to impose and collect taxes, &c. does not authorize Congress to levy a tax for any other purpose than such as are embraced in the specific grants of power, and those necessarily implied therein.

Resolved, That Congress ought not to exercise a power granted for particular objects to effect other objects; the right to effect which had never been conceded.

Resolved, That it is an unconstitutional exercise of power on the part of Congress to tax the citizens of one State to make Roads and Canals for the benefit of the Citizens of another State.

Commenting on these resolutions, the Columbia correspondent of *The Charleston Courier* said:

"They relate to that part of the Governor's Message, which alleges usurpations of State Rights by the General Government—but as some of them are worded—they do not present the questions fairly at issue, and perhaps two of them are at least equivocal." * * * "Gen. Williams, Mr. Miller, Mr. Taylor, and others, are very eager and anxious to procure from this State, an expression of sentiment, hostile to the Act of Congress authorizing surveys, &c.; and Judge Smith will do all in his power to get the same result in the House."

These resolutions passed the Senate on the 13th of December by a vote of 30 to 13. A significant feature of the vote was that Senator I'On, who had just been defeated for governor in this "National" body, voted against the resolutions.

Besides this, a most pronounced set of State Rights resolutions, bearing on a message of the governor "covering the correspondence between the United States Government and that of Great Britain on the operation of a law of South Carolina respecting the ingress of persons of color", were introduced in the Senate in 1824 by Dr. John Ramsay, of St. Paul's Parish, and passed by a three to one vote and went to the House. They wound up:

"Resolved therefore. That the Legislature of South Carolina *protests* against any claims of the United States to interfere in any manner whatever with the domestic regulations and preservative measures in

respect to that part of her property which forms the colored population of the State, and which property they will not permit to be meddled with, or tampered with, or in any manner ordered, regulated or controlled by any other power, foreign or domestic, than this Legislature." (*Mercury*, Dec. 8th and 17th.)

A *Mercury* correspondent, writing from Columbia said: "The only objection yet urged, is against the temper and language in which the resolutions are couched." This seems to have been the opinion in the House, for that body, upon the recommendation of Mr. Prioleau's committee, passed them in a "modified form". But the Senate, anticipating, perhaps, that false conclusions might be drawn by future historians of the "New South" stamp, refused to allow any modifications, and so the resolutions failed because the two houses could not agree as to how they should be worded.

Nor was this all; the Legislature of Ohio having memorialized the Legislature of South Carolina on this question, another set of resolutions were passed at this session practically declaring to Ohio that this was South Carolina's business and that Ohio must attend to her own business.

From this evidence we must insist that the Legislature of 1824 was not "National"; that Mr. Legaré was not on the side of the minority when advocating State Rights; that the dominant party of that day, which had ruled for a quarter of a century, was not in favor of "consolidation" or a strong centralized government—the tenets of the Federal party—and that it was not shattered at all but continued to win in all elections held in South Carolina for many years thereafter. Nor can we admit that the views of this dominant party on the question of State Rights became in any way *transformed* by the tariff acts of Congress. Whatever might have been the views of Mr. Calhoun and his followers on the economic questions of the day they were always unmistakably opposed to the gradual encroachments of the Federal on the State government; they agreed with Mr. Jefferson that "a prevalence of the doctrines of Consolidation would one day call for reformation, or *revolution*." If Mr. Calhoun's letter of July 3, 1824, to Robert S. Garnett, quoted by Prof. Houston in his *Critical Study of Nullification in So. Ca.* is not enough to satisfy any one of the consistency of Mr. Calhoun's position, then his speech of March 10, 1838, in reply to Clay, and a dozen others we might cite, certainly should.

But Prof. Ramage and Prof. Houston and a host of other late writers seem to have gathered their history from an article in Vol. XLIII of *Niles' Weekly Register*, pp. 127-128, which was nothing but a rehash of the *ex parte* statements of a writer in *The Irishman* (Charleston, S. C.) in 1832, a most abusive article written in the midst of the Nullification turmoil from eight to twelve years after the events described had occurred and with little attention to facts.

On page 171 the *Southern Quarterly Review* is called the *Southern*

Quarterly and Stille's *Poinsett* is Stilles's "Poinsett". On 173 Legaré is called "minister to Belgium" when he was in reality "Chargé d'Affaires at Brussels." On 176 Isaac E. Holmes is spoken of as "Isaac L. Holmes." On 178 the statement is made that the *Southern Review* "expired when Legaré ceased writing for it," when, as a matter of fact, Legaré was its proprietor and discontinued it when he went to Brussels. As there were already several other magazines publishing in Charleston he was doubtless unable to sell out.

Acts and Joint Resolutions of the General Assembly of South Carolina, passed at the regular session of 1902. (Columbia, 1902.)

A List of the Publications of the United States National Museum. Bulletin No. 51.

Parts N. and P. of Bulletin No. 39 of the United States National Museum.

Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina, No. 9. (Charleston, S. C., 1902.)

Contains minutes of the meeting held April 17, 1902; the annual address of the president of the Society; the address of Col. Richard L. Maury, of Richmond, Va.; lists of the officers and members of the Society, constitution and by-laws.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Since the publication of the April magazine the following members have been added to the rolls of the Society:

John S. Tilney, Orange, N. J.; J. A. Berry, Orangeburg, S. C.; Miss Caroline Moreland, Charleston, S. C.; Hon. A. F. Lever, Wallaceville, S. C.; Thomas B. Rowland, Norfolk, Va.; Malcolm Macbeth, St. Louis, Mo.; Mrs. Nathaniel Baxter, Jr., Nashville, Tenn.; T. F. Screven, Savannah, Ga.; Mrs. H. W. Richardson, Columbia, S. C.; J. Coleman Drayton, New York City.

The following donations have lately been made to the Society:

By Mr. Horace J. Smith, of German Town, Philadelphia, Pa.: A handsomely framed new print from John Stall's engraving of Benjamin West's famous painting, "William Penn's Treaty with the Indians when he founded the Province of Pennsylvania in North America in 1681." "To the Proprietaries of the Province of Pennsylvania, &c. &c." the original prints "Engraved from the Original Painting belonging to the late Thomas Penn Esquire" were "respectfully Inscribed by Their obedient humble Servant John Boydell", "Engraver in Cheapside London", when he first published them "June 12th 1775". Mr. Smith found the original copper plate in Linden last summer and, as he descends from two of the characters in the painting, he bought the plate and had a number of prints made therefrom. Mr. Smith gives the following family tradition as to the characters in the

picture: "William, son of James Logan, putting his finger successively on the figures said to my aunt; 'This one, standing next William Penn', (a young man) 'is my father, James Logan.' " * * * " 'The one next beyond Logan is Thomas Lloyd.' " * * * " 'Between Logan and Penn is the portrait of Thomas Story' ancestor of William W. Story. 'Between Logan and Lloyd is the portrait of Benjamin West's father. The young man at the right, leaning on a trunk, represents West himself; and the Indian Squaw, with a papoose, represents West's wife.' "

By Mr. Henry R. Laurens, of Charleston, a member of the Society: Thirty letters written by Hon. Henry Laurens and by his son Henry Laurens, Jr., between 1785 and 1794, dated at Charleston or Mepkin plantation and addressed to Mr. William Bell, a merchant of Philadelphia. These letters were recently offered for sale by a descendant of Mr. Bell and were purchased by Mr. Laurens for presentation to the Society.

By Mr. John Harleston: A number of documents that formerly belonged to Major Isaac Harleston, of the 2d South Carolina Continental Regiment. Most of the papers are returns of the 2d Regiment and official orders and letters concerning the same, but there are other papers that throw light on other phases of our history.

By Rev. John Johnson, D. D., a member of the Society: A number of books and pamphlets, including a set of *Official Records of the Union and Confederate Navies*.

By R. D. Lee, Esq; a member of the Society: A copy of William A. Schaper's *Sectionalism and Representation in South Carolina*.

By Mr. Jacob Cox Parsons of Brooklyn, N. Y.: A copy of *Extracts from the Diary of Jacob Hiltzheimer, of Philadelphia, 1765-1798*. (Philadelphia, 1893.)

By Dr. Jos. Lyne Miller: A copy of *Ancestry and Descendants of Lieut. John Henderson, of Greenbrier County, Virginia, 1650-1900*. (Richmond, Va., 1902.)

The forty-seventh annual meeting of the Society was held on May 19th last, and the new year began under the most favorable auspices. It is to be hoped that during the year the membership of the Society will be greatly increased. It is only by an increase in membership that the usefulness of the Society can be increased.

NECROLOGY.

Samuel Prioleau Ravenel, a member and a curator of the South Carolina Historical Society, died at his home in Philadelphia, May 14, 1902. He was born in Charleston, S. C., March 12, 1822, and was the son of Daniel Ravenel and Carolina Cripps, his wife. After attending the excellent preparatory schools of the day, Mr. Ravenel entered the College of Charleston, from which he was graduated in the class of 1841. With one exception he was the oldest alumnus of the College. After leaving College he spent several years in a leading counting house of Charleston and then formed with his brother the shipping and cotton firm known as J. & S. P. Ravenel which successfully conducted business for many years.

When the great struggle for constitutional liberty began in 1861 he answered the first call of his country and served the Confederacy faithfully and efficiently, rising to the rank of captain. After the war he married Mrs. Marguerite (Flemming) Parker, and about twenty years ago removed with his family to Philadelphia but he was always a South Carolinian, and his summer home in Western North Carolina was called "Wantoot" after the plantation of the Ravenels in the Low-Country of South Carolina for nearly two centuries. At the time of his death Mr. Ravenel was an elder in the Huguenot Church, of Charleston, an officer of the Carolina Art Association, a member of Camp Sumter, U. C. V., and of the Auxiliary Association of the Confederate Home College.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society.
| Volume I. | Published by the South-Carolina Historical
Society. | Charleston, S. C. | S. G. Courtenay & Co.,
| Booksellers, 9 Broad street. | 1857. \$2 00

Collections | of the | South-Carolina Historical Society.
| Volume II. | Charleston : | Published by the South-Carolina
Historical Society. | 1858. \$2.00

Collections | of the South-Carolina Historical Society.
| [Seal of Society] | Volume III. | Charleston : | Published
by the South-Carolina Historical Society | 1859.

Out of print.

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society,
| Volume IV. | Charleston : | Published by the | South
Carolina Historical Society, | 1887.

Unbound, \$2.00. Bound, \$3.00

Collections | of the | South Carolina Historical Society,
| Volume V. | Published by the South Carolina Historical
Society. | Charleston, 1897. | Printed for the Society by
| William Ellis Jones, book & job printer, | Richmond, Va.

Paper, \$2.00

The | Historical Society of South Carolina, | Papers —
1889. | Memoir | of | Professor F. A. Porcher, | late Presi-
dent of the Society. | Charleston, S. C. | Walker, Evans &
Cogswell Co., printers, | 3 and 5 Broad and 117 East Bay
streets. | 1889. 25c.

8 vo. pp. 6.

Publications | of the | South Carolina Historical Society
| Journal of a voyage to Charlestown | in So. Carolina by
Pelatiah Webster in 1765. | Edited by | Prof. T. P. Harri-
son. | [Reprinted from Publications of the Southern | History
Association. April, 1898.] | Charleston, S. C. | Published by
the Society. | April, 1898. 50c

8 vo. pp. 18.

Oration | delivered | on the third anniversary | of the South
Carolina Historical Society, | at | Hibernian Hall, in Charles-
ton. | on | Thursday evening, May 27, 1858, | by | James
Louis Petigru, | president of the So. Ca. Historical Society. |

Published at the request of the Society. | Charleston, S. C.: | Steam power press of Walker, Evans & Co. | 1858.

25c.

8 vo. pp. 16. Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, \$4.00

CONTENTS: Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William Johnson, 3-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41, 136-151, 213-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75, 119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90; Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275, 346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publications Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St. Cecilia Society, 223-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Letter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index, 353-396.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound, \$4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 3-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-58; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-153; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-93, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address

A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,

Charleston, S. C.

THE
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL
AND
GENEALOGICAL MAGAZINE



PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY THE
SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY
CHARLESTON, S. C.

VOL. III—No. 4. OCTOBER, 1902.

Entered at the Postoffice at Charleston, S. C., as Second-class Matter.

Printed for the Society by
THE WALKER, EVANS & COGSWELL CO.,
Charleston, S. C.
1902.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

JOSEPH W. BARNWELL, HENRY A. M. SMITH,
A. S. SALLEY, JR.

EDITOR OF THE MAGAZINE.

A. S. SALLEY, JR.

CONTENTS

Papers of the Second Council of Safety.....	193
Officers of the So. Ca. Regiment in the Cherokee War..	202
Letters of Hon. Henry Laurens to his son John.....	207
Capt. John Colcock and Some of His Descendants.....	216
Notes and Queries.....	242
Publications Received.....	245
The South Carolina Historical Society.....	247
Necrology.....	249
Index.....	251

N. B. These MAGAZINES are one dollar each to any one other than a member of the South Carolina Historical Society. Members of the Society receive them free. The membership fee is \$3 per annum (the fiscal year being from May 19th to May 19th), and members can buy back numbers or duplicates at 75c each. In addition to receiving the Magazines, members are allowed a discount of 25 per cent on all other publications of the Society, and have the free use of the Society's library.

Any member who has not received the last number will please notify the Secretary and Treasurer.

Address all communications, and make all remittances, to

A. S. SALLEY, JR., SEC. & TREAS.,
CHARLESTON, S. C.

The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine.

VOL. III.

OCTOBER, 1902.

No. 4.

PAPERS OF THE SECOND COUNCIL OF SAFETY OF THE REVOLUTIONARY PARTY IN SOUTH CAROLINA NOVEMBER 1775-MARCH 1776.

[The Second Provincial Congress of South Carolina, the deputies to which had been elected at elections held on Monday and Tuesday the 7th and 8th and Monday and Tuesday the 28th and 29th of August, 1775, met in Charles Town on Wednesday, November 1, 1775, and selected William Henry Drayton for its president and Peter Timothy, who had been secretary of the First Provincial Congress, as its secretary. On November 16th the Congress elected a new Council of Safety consisting of Henry Laurens, Charles Pinckney, Thomas Ferguson, Arthur Middleton, Thomas Heyward, Jr., William Henry Drayton, Rawlins Lowndes, Thomas Bee, James Parsons, David Oliphant, Thomas Savage, John Rutledge, Benjamin Elliott and Henry Middleton. The new Council consisted of fourteen members whereas the old Council had but thirteen. Ten of the old Council had been elected on the new. Miles Brewton had been lost at sea, and John Huger and William Williamson were not reelected. John Rutledge, Henry Middleton, Dr. David Oliphant and Thomas Savage were the new members. The first meeting of the new Council was held on the 30th of

November, 1775. This Council constituted the executive power in the Province until March 26, 1776, when the Province declared itself an independent State until an accommodation could be reached with the British government, and erected an independent government, thereby doing away with the Council of Safety. The journal of this second Council of Safety up to February 26, 1776, has been published in Vol. 3, *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*, pp. 35 to 271. The following papers supply much information not furnished by the journal.]

[1.]

[MAJOR BARNARD ELLIOTT TO THE COUNCIL OF SAFETY.¹]

Gentlemen—

As I am Order'd to relieve Lt Col: Roberts, who was posted at Fort Johnson, with instructions to command also the Battery to the westward of it, I think it my duty to inform y^r honorable board, that I am vastly deficient in the number of men requisite to man the two Batteries, the Battery at Fort Johnson requires 153 men for the 17 Guns mounted on it; and there are now mounted 5 Guns on the West Battery, which requires 45 men, besides those, it is necessary 50 men should be in reserve to supply the places of such as fall in an engagement, all of which ought to know the whole duty of the Cannon.—

The present intention here is that the Grenadier company

¹ The Council on December 5th ordered Major Elliott to relieve Lieut. Col. Roberts of the command at Fort Johnson, and in Council on December 7th Mr. Russel, of James Island, complained that Major Elliott had beaten him the day before "in a very severe and cruel manner." A letter was written to Major Elliott demanding an explanation, and on the 8th this letter was read in Council. On the 9th it was ordered that Major Elliott and Mr. Russel attend the Council at 12 o'clock the next day for a hearing. Accordingly Major Elliott attended and announced that the difference between Mr. Russel and himself had been accommodated.

consisting of 31 effective men, Capt: Mottes of 36 d^o & Capt: Eveleighs² of 5, making altogether but 72 men, should do the duty of the garrison & Lower Battery, and that should an engagement happen as many more as are wanted should march in from the Camp,—this certainly would do very well if those to be march'd into the garrison, all understood the duty of the Cannon, but at the time they ought to be well acquainted with the business, they are to be then instructed, the consequence of which may be fatal to us.—I do wish to have the number of men necessary, Orderd constantly to attend the practice of the Cannon on the Batteries in the same manner as they are to do in actual engagement, then when we see the enemy advancing we may in a minute be ready to receive them.

On my entering on the duty of my station yesterday afternoon I visited the Western Battery, expecting to see the work far advanc'd, but was much disappointed. I saw a number of Negroes perhaps 40: some tying the Palmetto Logs to a stake drove in the sand, others doing nothing, & but 3 Carpenters actually at Work, I asked for the Overseer, and was inform'd by a White Overlooker of the Carpenters that Mr Harris was gone to Town with the Boat & hands, and that the Overseer to the labourers was just gone, I desired he should be call'd & when he return'd, I asked him why he left work so early? & desired he would see the Palmetto's got out of the River before he went away he told me the Negroes w^d not do it, I desired he would insist upon their geting them up immediately, for a Western gale might break the rope & the Palmettos be drifted away before morning, as had to my certain knowledge happend before at Johnsons Battery, he refus'd obeying, words arose, I drew my hanger & slap'd him on the Cheek, he endeavourd to close & return the blow, but not be able, took

² All three of these companies—the Grenadiers, Motte's and Eveleigh's—belonged to the 2d Regiment (Moultrie's) and not to the Artillery Regiment (4th Regiment) of which Elliott was the major.

to his heels and as he run off threatnd me with a Challenge in the morning. I then persued him overtook and gave him one or two more strokes over the shoulders he cry'd out murth! but knowing the blows could no way injure his life I left him & he hasted away, during this the Negroes all went off, leaving the Palmettos to the surge, but the Carpenter afterwards secured them, so, that but two or three were only floating by the Fort this morning adrift.

I again visited the same Battery this morning, and saw only the Carpenters at their breakfast, asked why the Negroes that went off the evening before had not return'd, they tho! with myself, that the Oversecr had prevented their return.—But promis'd to be active themselves in geting up the merlons, under the direction of M^r Harris, I endeavour'd to encourage them M^r Harris arrived about an hour after with three Carpenters more, and as he since relates to me, had set them at work and went to Capt: Stones to get the Negroes which he had engag'd to supply the Public with for the erecting the new Battery, but M^r Stone refus'd sending them, as did M^r Rivers also, another contract; & M^r Stone inform'd M^r Harris that the Overseer who I had struck, was gone with M^r Rivers to lay a complaint against me before your Council, which information has occasion'd the latter part of this letter, which is the very fact as minutely as I can recollect.

If the affron't, allowing it to be so, should prevent the Contractors from performing their agreem^t with the Public, tho' neither meant or intended to them or their negroes, but purely produced by the behaviour of the Overseer, should any way effect the Public Work (Which it ought not to do if they are really concern'd for their Countries weal) I will without other expence to the Public undertake to finish the Whole Battery with 30 soldiers in One week, each soldier being allow'd 5 / 7 day & a gill of rum; and 6 Carpenters, at 15 / a day each to be also employ'd on the merlons.—
Two Carriages for the 2—Eighteen pounders now laying on.

the Platform of the new Battery are very much wanted— Also 200 lbs more of Powder for Cannon, there being now not more than 9 rounds, which will be expended in half an hours Quick firing.—These wants should undoubtedly be asked for thro' Col: Moultrie, but the scarcity of Paper and urgency of time prevents my writing by this Opportunity to him.—I hope to have a furnace finished to morrow at Johnsons Battery & make no doubt but I shall amuse his Excellency³ with the Red hot Balls. And Am Gentlemen y^r Honors Most Obedt & Very ready

Officer——

Barnard Elliott

Fort Johnson. 7th Dec^r 1775—

P S Since I wrote the above
Col: Motte in his Order for to morrow
will give me 153 Men for Jno:sons
Battery, & by taking off all his gnards &
Centries will much about man the
new Battery,—

Endorsed: Maj^r Elliott 7 Dece'm
1775. Reed in Council of
Safety 8th—postpon'd—

[2.]

[REPORT OF THE BARRACK AND MAGAZINE GUARDS.⁴]

Report of the Barrack & Magazine Guards Decem^r 9th 1775.

Barrack Guard Consisting of 1 Serj^t 1 Corp^s 9 privates
augmented to 1 Serj^t 1 Corporal 15 privates

³ Lord William Campbell, Governor of South Carolina, who was then with the British men-of-war in Charles Town Harbor.

⁴ See comment in Journal of Council of Safety, Vol. 8, *Collections*, page 70, on this report.

Prisoners	Regt	
James Hooper	1 st	confined by Corporal Bilbo for beating his wife
Serjt Godhard — —	1 st —d ^o —	Lt Armstrong — neglect of duty
Edward Bowers	1 st — — — —	desertion
Will ^m Collins — — —	2 ^d — — — —	Lt Dunbar (crime unknown)
Saml Peters	1 st	under sentence of a Court Martial
Jn ^o Deveaux	1 st	under sentence of a Court Martial
Capl Jn ^o Mayfield	}	Brought down by a party of the Rangers, & confin'd in one of the Officers Rooms by, Command of Col ^o Huger
Capl Ben: Wofford		
Capl W ^m Hunt		
Danl Stagner		
Jacob Stack		

	Serjent	Corporal	Privates
Magazine Guard	— 1 —	— 1 —	— 18 —

Rounds visited near 12 oClock

Parole—Montgomery

Ed : Hyrne

Capl 1st Regt

Endorsed: Report of Barrack—

Guard 9 Decem 1775.

[3.]

[RETURN OF THE 2D. REGIMENT.]

A General Return of the Second South Carolina Regiment of Foot Commanded by Colonel William Moultrie Dec^r 10th 1775

Field Officers

Colonel Moultrie Lt. Colonel Motte Major Mc Kintosh	Company's	Commission'd Officers — —		Staff Officers		Non Commiss'd Serjeants—		Drummer		Effective Rank and File					Since Last.		Join'd														
		Capt ^s	1 st Lieut ^s	2 ^d Lieut ^s	Adjutant	Qu ^r Mast ^r	Surgeon	Mates	Pay Mast ^r	At Quart ^s	On Duty	Recruitg	On Furlow	At Quart ^s	On Duty	Sick — —	F ^t for Duty	Sick — —	On Comm ^d for Vessel	In Town	On Furlow	On Furlow	Recruiting	Total	Recruited	Dead — —	Discharg'd	Deserted	Serjeants	Drummers	Privates—	Total
in Dorchester	Capt. Dr Hory's	1	1	1	1	1	1	2	1	3	"	"	"	2	"	"	30	8	"	"	3	"	41	32	"	"	8	"	"	"	63
	.....Fr: Marion	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	2	"	"	"	1	1	"	30	6	6	1	"	1	44	44	"	"	7	"	"	"	58
	.....Peter Hory's	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	1	1	"	"	1	1	"	30	1	15	1	"	1	44	44	"	"	"	"	"	"	52
	.....Anthony Ashby	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	2	1	"	"	1	1	"	25	1	15	1	"	"	44	44	"	"	"	"	"	"	51
	.....Nick Everleigh	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	2	1	"	"	1	1	"	29	4	2	"	"	"	36	37	"	"	3	"	"	"	45
	.....Js McDonald	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	1	"	"	"	1	"	"	28	4	2	"	"	"	36	37	"	"	9	"	"	"	53
In Dorchester	.....Isaac Harleston	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	2	1	"	"	1	"	"	28	2	5	1	3	"	25	37	"	"	9	"	"	"	53
	.....Fr. Huger	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	2	"	"	"	1	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"
	.....Wm Mason	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	3	2	"	"	2	"	"	35	5	"	2	2	"	50	"	"	10	"	"	"	"	68
	.....Chs Motte	1	1	1	"	"	"	"	"	3	"	"	"	1	"	"	35	7	10	1	1	"	45	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	52
	Total																														

P S :

Capt^s Marion's }
 Capt Huger's } on Command at Dorchester
 Lt Dubosk } with the Companies—
 Lt Jo Shubrick }
 Lt Baker }
 Lt Thomas Moultrie on Command in Town—20 Rank & file
 Lt Lesesne & Lt Harleston recruiting with Capt Motte
 Lt^s R^d fuller & J^s peronneau Sick in Town—

At the Camp near fort Johnson the 10th December 1775—

Total of the Companies in the
 fort & in the Camp including
 all officers 400 of all ranks

A Delient Adjutant to y^e 2^d Reg

Endorsed: General Return of
 the 2^d Regiment of Foot
 10 December 1775—

[4.]

[HOSPITAL REPORT OF THE 2D. REGIMENT.]

Addressed : To
The Commanding
Officer
Charleston

State of the Hospital of the 2^d Regimt. of S. Carolina Pro-
vincials Comdd: by Col^o William Moultrie 10th Dec^r 1775.

Men's Names	John Dunn.....	Wounds & Bruises....	Captain Motte
	John Wickham...	Tertian Fever	Do.
	Austin Gurley ...	Interimtnt: Do & severe Cold	Do.
	Andrew Herren..	..... Dead	Do.
	James Barns.....	.....old Diarrhoea.....	Huger
	Benjamin Terry...	Recovered from a Diarrhoea.....	Do.
	Daniel Chambler..	Relic ^s of a Dysentery.....	P. Horry
	Francis Clark.....	Old Dysentery.....	D. Horry
	William Killigrove....	Dropsy	Mason
	Samuel Nott.....	Old Diarrhoea	Marion
10	Benjamin Stone..	Vener: Disease.....	Do—

Silvester Springer	}	Assistants
Margaret Springer		
— — — Their Son		
4 Elizabeth Fagan		

—
14 Wanted an Olderly Man, Sugar, Corn,
Rice Candles Blankets Paper

Endorsed : State of the Hospital
of the 2^d Regiment of
Foot. 10 Decem 1775

[To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.]

OFFICERS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA REGIMENT IN THE CHEROKEE WAR, 1760-61.

[About the middle of the eighteenth century the settlement of the Up-Country of South Carolina began, and it was not very long after settlements had been established before they began to suffer from depredations of the Cherokee Indians living in the northern part of the Province. Hostilities commenced in 1759 and Governor Lyttelton in person led an expedition against them and arranged a treaty, which was soon broken by the Indians. Col. Montgomery, with two regiments of British regulars and some South Carolina militia and volunteers, next marched against the Cherokees in the spring of 1760 and reduced their towns and villages in the valley of the Keowee to ashes, but returned to Charles Town without completing the conquest. In the spring of 1761 another expedition, under Col. James Grant, was sent against the Cherokees, and this expedition so humbled them that it was fifteen years before they gave any more trouble. To assist the regulars in that expedition the Province of South Carolina raised a regiment. The following record of the appointment by Lieutenant-Governor Bull of the officers of that regiment is taken from the records of the Probate Court of Charleston County, Book 1758-63, pp. 305 to 307, inclusive.]

South Carolina,¹

By the Honourable William Bull Esq: Lieut
Gov: and Commander in Chief in & over the sd Pro^{ve}
To Thomas Middleton Esq:

¹ In the upper left hand corner of the recorded copy of the commission (the original of which was given to Col. Middleton, of course) a rough sketch of Gov. Bull's arms is given as the seal used on the commission. The arms there depicted are the same as those shown on the Bull monument at Ashley Hall, with the same motto: *Ducit Armor Patriæ*. In the right upper corner of the 'scutcheon is the crescent indicating a younger son.

Whereas in the present situation of affairs, it is thought necessary for the immediate protection of the several Inhabitants of this province, to raise a Regiment of Foot, to consist of one thousand men besides officers into which, the three provincial Companies, called the Buffs, are to be Incorporated, as part of the said Regiment. And reposing especial Trust and Confidence in the Loyalty Courage and Good Conduct of you the said Thomas Middleton, have commissioned, constituted and appointed, and by these presents Do commission, Constitute and Appoint you the said Thomas Middleton to be Colonel of the said Regiment; which said Regiment you are to Lead, Train, Muster and exercise, according to Military discipline. And you are to follow and observe all such orders and Instructions as you shall, from time to time, receive from me or the Commander in chief for the time being; according to the Rules and discipline of War, and in pursuance of the Trust hereby reposed in you, and all Inferior officers and soldiers belonging to the said Regiment, are hereby strictly required & commanded to obey you as Colonel of the same.

This Commission to continue during Pleasure.

Given under my Hand and Seal at Charles Town
this sixteenth day of Septem^r Anno Domini 1760.
and in the Thirty fourth year of His Majesty's
Reign.

W^m Bull

By his Honour's Command

W^m. Murray Depy Secry

Commission from His Honor the Lieut Governor, To Henry Laurens Esq^r to be Lieut Colonel of the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the Sixteenth day of Sept^r 1760.

Commission, from His Honor the Lieutenant Governor, To John Moultrie Esq^r to be Major of the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 16th day of Septem^r 1760.

Commission from His Honour The Lieutenant Governor, To

Joseph Loyd to be Quarter-master of the said Regiment, ut supra, dated, the sixteenth day of Septem^r 1760.

Commission from His Honour the Lieutenant Governor To Peter Bacot to be Pay-Master of the said Regiment, ut supra, dated, the sixteenth day of Septemb^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieutenant Governor To John Grenan to be Captain of a Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the nineteenth of Sept^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut^t Governor To William Moultrie to be Captain of a Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 16th of Septem^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieutenant Gov^r To Owen Roberts, to be Captain of a Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 17th Septem^r 1760.

Commission, from His Honor The Lientenant Governor, To Elias Vanderhorst to be Captain of a Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 20th of Septem^r 1760.

Commission from his Honor the Lieutenant Governor, to Thomas Bell to be Lieut^t of Capt^t John Grenan's Company in the s^d Regiment, ut supra, dated the 18th Sept^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Gov^r to John Lloyd, to be Lieut^t in Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 19th Septem^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Gov^r To Thomas Savage to be Lieut. in Comp^y in the said Reg^t, ut supra, dated the 20th of Sept^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Governor, To Joseph Loyd to be Lieut^t of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated the 21 Sept^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Governor, To Andrew Williamson to be Lieut^t of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated 22 Septem^r 1760.

Commission, from His Honor the Lt Gov^r To Joseph Levy to be Lieut^t of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated 23 September 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut^t Gov^r to James Coach-

man, to be Lieut of Company in the said Regiment,
ut supra, dated 24th Septemb^r 1760.

Commission, from His Honor the Lieut Gov^r To Francis
Marion to be Lieuten^t of Company in the said Regi-
ment, ut supra, dated 25th Septem^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Governor, To Josiah
Tattenell to be Lieut of Company in the said Regi-
ment, ut supra, dated the 16 of Sept^r 1760.

Commission from His Honour the Lieut Governor to Jeremiah
Terry to be Lieut of Company in the s^d Reg^t ut
supra, dated the 26 of Septem^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Governor to David Bailey
to be Ensign of Company in the s^d Regiment ut
supra, dated the 19th Sept^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lt Governor to John
Mathews to be Ensign of Comp^y in the said Regiment
ut supra, Dated the 20th Sept^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut Governor to Thomas
Vanderdussen to be Ensign in Comp. in the said
Regiment, ut supra, dated 21st Sept^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut Gov^r To Will^m Ward
Crothwaite to be Ensign of Company in the s^d Regi-
ment ut supra dated 24th Septr. 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut Governor To William
Mason to be Lieutenant of Company in the said
Regiment, ut supra, dated the 3^d October 1760.

Commission, from His Honor The Lieut Governor To William
Patridge to be Lieut of Company in the said Regi-
ment, ut supra, dated the 4th October 1760.

Commission from His Honor The Lt Governor To Moses
Thomson to be Lieutenant of Cap^t John Grenan's Company
in the s^d Regim^t ut supra, dated the 6th October 1760.

Commission from His Honor The Lt Governor To Bellamy
Crawford To be Ensign of Company in the said
Regiment, ut supra, dated 25 Sept^r 1760.

Commission from his Honor the Lieut Governor To John

Creighton to be Cap^t Lieut^{nt} in Col^l Middleton's Company in the said Regiment, ut supra dated the 8th Oct^r 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut^{nt} Governor to James Conner to be Ensign in Company in the sd Regiment ut supra, dated October 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut^{nt} Governor to John Remington to be Lieutenant of Company in the said Regiment ut supra, dated October 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut^{nt} Governor to Thomas Lemon to be Lieut^{nt} of Cap^t Grenan's Comp^y in the Room of Moses Thomson, in the said Reg^t ut supra dated the 10th October 1760.

Commission from His Honor the Lieut^{nt} Governor to Benj^e Ward to be Ensign of Company in the said Regiment, ut supra, dated 28th Sept^r 1760.

D^o To D^o to be Surgeon's Mate in the said Reg^t ut supra, dated 13th Oct^r 1760.

Commission from His Hon^r The Lt^t Gov^r To John Blamyre to be Captain of a Company in the said Regiment ut supra, dated the seventh day of Octob^r 1760.

Commission from His Hon^r The Lieut^{nt} Governor, to John Bell to be Lieut^{nt} of a Comp^y Commanded by in the s^d Regiment ut supra, dated 7 Nov^r 1760.

Commission from his Hon^r the Lieut^{nt} Governor to John Mathews to be Lieut^{nt} of Company in the said Regiment ut supra dated 16 Novem^r 1760.

Commission from His Honour the Lieutenant Governor To John Huger to be Ensign in Comp^y in the said Regiment ut supra dated 12 Nov^r 1760.

Commission from his Honour the Lt^t Gov^r To Loockock To be Surgeon to the said Regiment dated Tenth day of October 1760.

Comⁿ from his Hon^r the Lt^t Gov^r To Roger Kelsal to be Ensign in Company in the said Reg^t dated 26 Sept^r 1760.

LETTERS FROM HON. HENRY LAURENS TO HIS
SON JOHN, 1773-1776.

[Continued from the July number.]

[5.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Mons^r Jean Laurens
a
par paris—
Genève.

Postmarked: Dangleterre

Westminster 22^d March 1773.¹

My Dear Son—

Robert on his return from the Coffee House has just brought me a prize in your very dutiful & affectionate favour of the 12th—I was sensible that the Account which I gave you of my unfortunate Leg, would have such an effect upon your mind as you have described, but I knew it would be least alarming, if it went directly from my self, therefore I would not risque the Intelligence to a flying Report, which might have informed you in some unlucky space between my Letters, that I “was laying dangerously ill at my House in Fludger Street”—according to a late publication in one of the Daily Papers, under the Name of Major General Grant, meaning me, because a physician & Surgeon had been seen coming in or going out of this House—the General² was at the same time walking about his affairs, & I

¹ This letter should have appeared as No. 1 of the series, which began in the April magazine, but it has only lately come to light.

² Major General Francis Grant, colonel of His Majesty's 63rd Regiment (Raised in 1758).

was, as I am now, thank God, in excellent Health & Spirits, this defective pedestal excepted — — Indeed my Son, your Company during my Confinement would have been a vast alleviation of every Inconvenience—but the time for such Aid is over, I am perfectly content that things should go on in their proper Channels—I would not, for any convenience or gratification to myself, Interrupt that progress which you are now making in your Education, nor Indulge myself with a Nurse at so extravagant an Expence, as the appointment of my son to an improper Office—nevertheless I have in prospect another Time which I hope will arrive when the present scene is over—that we shall Live nearer together in delightful Exercises of Mutual Love & Duty, when I may feel revived pleasures in Reacting those Offices, which you allude to, in succeeding Branches—Thou knowest O gracious God what is good for us—Thy Will be done.

When I wrote to you the 9th Inst there seemed to be a glimpse of amendment in the poor Leg—but at nine days end, I was not a whit better—therefore I determined to abandon all the Lotions which the Doctors had prescribed, of Vinegar & Brandy & Oyl & Arquabusade & Linament & a heap of things & to fly to my old friend Spring Water — — the fall of which from the Spout of a kettle raised Arm High, upon the affected part (the Calf) twice a day from the Evening of the 18th Inst — has almost wrought a Cure—I have been able to walk tho awkwardly & by extreme slow steps—more than a hundred yards, twice yesterday & as often to day—& I am grown so bold as to say, that I shall begin my Journey to Genevé before the middle of April—but you will put no dependence upon so great an uncertainty —You shall hear more particularly from me this Day Se'nnight.—

This is the 50th Day of my Confinement—The Time would have passed off more painfully & my Health would probably have been endangered for want of the usual Exercise of the Body, if I had not accustomed my self for several Months

past to a very temperate Course of Life—I have drank no Malt Liquor since you & I left England in May last—Rice & Milk has been my Breakfast—Soft Meat my Dinner—for Supper Bread & Butter—Treasury Water my principal Beverage, sometimes three small Glasses of pure Madeira at Dinner & often not a drop for Days together—O, Blessed Temperance, much am I indebted to thee.—

I shall receive vast pleasure, if I find that you continue to live in Temperance & Regularity—an example worthy the Imitation of your Father—the Benefits which will result from your Moderation cannot be described by any body but your self — — in general I may say, you will possess the Command of your whole Time—& preserve your Life in Health to a good old Age.—these are vast Considerations, & merit the Labour of every Wise Man.—

I shall have much to say to you concerning the unfortunate Orphan, Her History is as affecting to a Human Heart, as it is uncommon in its Circumstances.—

Adieu my Dear Jack—there's no such thing as perfection in Human Nature, but let us struggle hard to guard against deserved stings of Conscience for Wilful Crimes against God & our fellow Mortals — — let us have Charity too, in a proper Degree even for those, who to us, appear to be the most Vile, & let him that standeth take heed lest he fall — — Sometimes I think the Wretch whom we have in view may be recovered & Saved from a reflexion upon the very atrociousness of the Act which will bring him to open Shame—& the Universal Contempt of Mankind may lead him to look into himself which nothing less could make him submit to — — Remember me to my Dear Harry—& to friends & acquaintance as usual—Receive yourself the assurance of continued & increased Love & Esteem from

No late news from Charles Town Your affectionate Father
I long to receive Your Letters for Henry Laurens.
your friends there—

Mr John Laurens.

23^d I wrote the Inside in haste yester night thinking it was Post Night, but upon discovery of my Mistake I detained this, & can now tell you that I have walked slowly near half a Mile—but the Wounded part is exceedingly delicate & requires the greatest Caution—

My respects to M^r H Blundell tis possible he & I may return to England together by way of Frankfort—

Endorsed: 22^d March 1773.

Westminster.—

[6.]

Addressed: A Monsieur
Mons^r Jean Laurens
par paris a
Genève

Postmarked: Dangleterro

Westminster 21st January 1774 ³

My dear Son—

I wrote to you the last Mail a very long Letter ⁴ but forgot to tell you that I have lately received a Letter from a French Family at Poitiers in France who sign Laurence, & say they came from Rochelle, the History which they give of their Ancestors induce me to believe that we are from the same Source & the Spelling of the Name serves in some measure to confirm the Claim—they write sensibly & free from that pompous french flourish which would have disgusted me—their address was Introduced to me by a very honest

³ This letter should have appeared as No. 3 of the series, but it has come to light since the publication of the July magazine in which it should have appeared. Reference is made to it in the letter of February 8th published in that issue.

⁴ The letter of February 8th also refers to a letter of January 18th, which was doubtless the "long Letter."

Man—who intimates that our New Friends are of Independent fortunes & some of them of Rank in Church & State—I have not answered their Letter yet—when I write, I shall enquire for their family Arms if we assimilate in that article, I think there can be no doubt of our being so nearly related as Consins of the 7th or 8th descent—a matter you will say of mighty Consequence.

You will receive inclosed, part of a News Paper which contains an Acco^t of the first proceeding of the people in Boston relative to the Tea Shiped for that port by the East India Company—during the time of the Meetings & Resolutions set forth in this paper, it seems a stratagem was devised, which was intended for defeating the purposes of the people to return the Tea to G. Britain by Act of Parliament, the Duty ought to be paid within 21 Days, I should say the Article being liable to pay such Duty ought to have been Entered at the Custom House within 21 Days from the day of arrival,—19 Days were elapsed in altercation & Admiral Montagu was on the proper day as a Custom House Officer* as well as Admiral to have made a Sham Seizure of the whole quantity of Tea & lodged it on board one of the King's Ships—the Wily Cromwellians who have Spies every where, discovering the plot, dived a foot Deeper & blew up the King's Officers—they made short work, about 30 fellows properly equiped Entered the three Ships in which the Tea was Laden 114 Chests in each, & in a few Hours cast every ounce into the Sea, & Balanced that Acco^t of Sale in one line—what resentment will be shewn on this side for this Act of Violence is yet unknown.—

The peaceable crafty Quakers who subdued the Savage Inhabitants of Pennsylvania without Musket Sword or Scalping Knife, pursued a quite different measure from that of the New England Men—the River Pilots were properly addressed & admonished not to take charge of any Ship having such Tea on board, & accordingly, when the Ships arrived in the Bay of Delaware, every pilot refused his

assistance the Bay is a more dangerous Navigation than the open Sea—the Captains of such Ships were therefore necessitated to put to Sea again, but for what port, nobody knew, they will find no hospitable Anchorage in any upon the Continent—Charles Town New York & Rhode Island were it is said all ready to Act their parts, but the Tea Ships were not arrived at those places⁵—I shall loose the opportunity of

⁵ Charles Town had her first "Tea Party" a little later. On Tuesday, November 22, 1774, the ship *Britannia*, Capt. Samuel Ball, Jr., arrived in port from London. The following Monday, *The South-Carolina Gazette* announced:

"Before Captain Ball had been many Hours in Port, the *Committee of Observation* were informed, that he had SEVEN CHESTS OF TEA on board, subject to *that Duty* which all America have denied to be *constitutionally* imposed; and the Minds of the People appeared to be very much agitated. To allay the Ferment which there seemed Reason to apprehend, that Committee met early on Wednesday Morning, sent for Captain Ball, who readily attended, and after expressing to him their Concern and Astonishment at his Conduct, acquainted him, it was expected the said Teas should not be landed here. He acknowledged having the mischievous Drug on board;—That 8 Chests were shipped from the House of Messrs. *Ross & Mill*,—and 4 from that of Messrs. *James Graham* and Comp.—That 3 were consigned to Mr. *Robert Lindsay*,—8 to Mr. *Zephaniah Kinstey*, and 1 to Mr. *Robert Mackenzie*, all Merchants here:—But declared, that he was an entire Stranger to their being on board his Ship, 'till he was ready to clear out, when he discovered that his Mate had received them in his Absence:—That, as soon as he had made the Discovery, he did all in his Power to get them relanded, but all his Endeavours for two Days together, proving ineffectual, he entered the following Protest; which he hoped would acquit him from the Suspicion of having any Design to act contrary to the Sense of the People here, or the Voice of all America "

* * * * *

"Capt. Ball having so far acquitted himself of any Design to counteract the Americans, the *Committee of Observation* made their Report to a very full Meeting of the GENERAL COMMITTEE the same Evening; when the Importers of the Teas attended, and severally declared, that they were ready and willing to do any Thing, which the Committee should be of Opinion would most effectually contribute to preserve the Peace and Quiet of the Community. Accordingly,

On Thursday at Noon, an Oblation was made to NEPTUNE, of the seven Chests of Tea, by Messrs. *Lindsay*, *Kinstey* and *Mackenzie*

Conveyance if I add more than my Love to Harry & that I
am my Dear Jack Your very affectionate

Father—

Henry Laurens.

*By an Act of the — — Geo. 3^d

All Commanders of His Majesty's Ships
are Constituted Custom House Officers—

M^r John Laurens.

Endorsed : 21 Jan^y

1774

Westminster—

[7.]

Addressed : A Monsieur

Mons^r Jean Laurens

par paris

a

Genevé

Postmarked : Dangleterre.

Westminster 8 March 1774

My Dear Son—

I think I have not wrote to you since my very
long Letter of the 21st febr^y—Friday last I had your hurried
favour of the 16th promising a full Account the next post—

themselves; who going on board the Ship in the Stream, with their
own Hands respectively stove the Chests belonging to each, and
emptied their contents into the River, in the Presence of the Commit-
tee of Observation, who likewise went on board, and in View of the
whole General Committee on the Shore besides a numerous Concourse
of People, who gave three hearty cheers after the emptying of each
Chest, and immediately after separated as if nothing had happened."

to day I received from you a paper in form of a Letter, containing an unfinished sketch of Expenses, in the figure of a Continuation slipped away from the former part of a Letter—If I should trace your writings tis probable that three in five of the whole would be found to contain a concluding prayer to excuse haste, or an apology for want of time, promises to be more explicit in the next—the deficient parts never supplied, perhaps no more thought of—We have an acquaintance on one of the Banks of Savanna, a very worthy Man, who from long practice is so rooted to this bad habit that 'tis not uncommon for him after writing *four pages* to beg pardon for *hurry*, in bidding Adieu—adding a promise to write more fully next opportunity—I need not say a word more to a Man of your sensibility—I do not know what the sequel of your Acct of Expenses may exhibit, but I *censure you not*, for any of those articles which you have laid before me—You did right to honour your self with a handsome Coat for the expected Visit of our King's Brother & you properly observe that you could not sell it again—this Account is barely $\frac{1}{3}$ ^d of your Capital Fund — I wait for the remainder trusting that no part of your Conduct will justify your strong term, "prodigality"—the Evil of *prodigality* is not confined to the Loss of Money—Loss of time is a greater, & bad example possibly the greatest but I hope better things—however I desire you will be explicit—& never write in a hurry again—

Yesterday Lord North laid papers relative to American affairs before the House of Commons as Lord Dartmouth had done in the House of Lords the Commons generally Voted an Address of thanks to His Majesty for the Information, Friday is appointed for Reading & Considering the papers & Monday for Resolutions, some Members unfriendly to our Cause, prematurely expressed hopes that Spirited measures would be pursued for Compelling the Colonists to obedience, which produced debate & shewed—Mr Rice—Lord Clare Mr Ellis (*not our friend*) Lord Germaine to be against us—Mr Dowds-

well—Mr E & Mr W. Burke—Gen Conway & Coll^o Barre⁶ on the side of America averse from the measure of Taxation—a Mr Solicitor General & Col^o Jennings—to be on both sides—that is of no side or settled opinion—I shall attend both Days—their determination will be of the utmost consequence to us—I have had a Long Visit from Lord William⁷ who seems heartily disposed to remove the obnoxious Instruction & smooth the way for Entering upon his Government—

My Love to Harry—to Mr Petrie, Manning & Smith I send a packet for Petrie this Mail — — Listen to the friendly Counsel of your affectionate father & best friend

Henry Laurens—

Mr John Laurens

Endorsed: 8th March 1774
Westminster.

[To be continued in the next number of this Magazine.]

⁶ Col. Barre and Mr. Pitt were such staunch friends of America during the years preceding the Revolution that, when some new streets were laid out in Charles Town about 1765, two of them were named in honor of Pitt and Barre, while the names of the three delegates to the "Old Congress" of the Colonies, Rutledge, Lynch and Gadsden, were given to three more of these streets. The historic significance of these names, however, has been partially destroyed in late years by the changing of the name of Lynch Street to Ashley Avenue.

⁷ Lord William Campbell, Royal Governor of South Carolina, who had not yet assumed charge of the government in South Carolina.

CAPT. JOHN COLCOCK AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

BY A. S. SALLEY, JR.

John Colcock, the founder of a family conspicuous in the history of South Carolina, was a sea captain who frequently made the port of Charles Town between the years 1730 and 1740.* He was married in Charles Town, July 13, 1732,

* "Custom-House, Charlestown,"

* * * * *

"Cleared for Departure.

Sloop Orange, Benj. Austin, to Providence.

. . . . Virgin's Venture, John Colcock, to Ditto."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Saturday, December 2, 1732.

"Custom-House, Charlestown,

Entred inwards

Ship	{	Heylyn, Ja: Cunningham from Bristol.	
	{	John & Henry, Eleazer Derby from St. Kits.	
	{	Endeavour, Alex. Hope	
	{	Buck-skin, John Colcock	} from London
	{	Polly, Edw. Barnes	
Snow	{	Sally, Benj. Webb from South-Barbary.	
	{	Nancy, John Malcolm	} from Africa."
	{	Postilion, Howell Powell	}— <i>Ibid</i> , Sat., Oct. 13, 1739.

"Custom-House, Charlestown,"

* * * * *

"Clear'd for Departure.

Ship Venus. Abr. Snelling to London.

Snow Buck-skin, John Colcock to ditto."—*Ibid*, Sat., Dec. 29, 1739.

September 17, 1733, John Colcock of Charles Town, mariner, appeared before Governor Johnson and made a sworn statement to the effect that in July preceding a Spanish fleet of war and several merchantmen had been wrecked in a storm near the "Islands called (in General) the Martiers". and that on July 11th while he was passing those islands the survivors of the wrecked vessels stopped him and asked him to take some of the passengers to Havanna which he did and

to Deborah Milner,^b of Charles Town, where he resided, and about ten years later abandoned the merchant vessel and became a merchant in Charles Town,^c and later, October 25, 1756, was appointed a Justice of the Peace by Governor Lyttelton.^d He died at the close of 1756 or early in 1757.^e

Issue :

- 1 1. Anne Colcock, *b.* July 9, 1734.^f

that upon arriving there he and his crew were seized for the Service of the King and his vessel and cargo taken; that they were detained five weeks before they were released and his vessel returned to him; and that he was paid but a small sum of money, not even enough to pay the wages of his crew, whom he had had to maintain at his own expense. Capt Colcock also stated that he had learned that the Spaniards had contemplated an attack on Port Royal which they had been obliged to postpone on account of not having a pilot. (*Public Records of South Carolina*, Vol. 16, p. 180.) This was probably the first intimation given of the hostile attitude of the Spaniards which finally resulted in Oglethorpe's St. Augustine expedition of 1740.

^b "Then was married John Colcock & Deborah Milner *¶* L"—St Philip's Parish register, July 13, 1732.

^c January 2, 1747. Charles Devon, of London, by "his lawfull Attorney John Colcock, of Charles Town in the Province of South Carolina Merchant" conveyed to Daniel Welshuysen of Charles Town, five hundred acres of land "upon the High road, Between Ashepoo River and Combahee River in Colleton County." (Mesne Conveyance records, Charleston County. Book EE, p. 40.)

^d *The South-Carolina Gazette*, November 4, 1756.

"November 27, 1756. Taken up in Charles-Town, a black horse, 13 hands high, with only one eye, a blaze in his forehead, his off hind foot white, much hurt by trammelling, fresh dock'd and branded with C A B joined together. Whoever claims the said horse must prove his property before JOHN COLCOCK, J. P."—Supplement to *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Dec 16, 1756, p. 4.)

^e March 1, 1757, Paul Townsend, Robert Boyd and Barnard Beekman, appraisers, certified to "A Just True and perfect Inventory & Appraisement of all and singular the Goods & Chattels Rights & Credits which belonged to John Colcock of Charles Town late Merchant, deceased as shown to us the subscribers by Job Milner Administrator to the said Estate."

The inventory shows four negroes, household furniture, plate, china and glass ware, forty-two pictures, thirty books, &c. &c. (Probate Court records, Charleston County, Book 1756-58, p. 47.)

^f St. Philip's Parish register.

- 2 II. John Milner Colcock, *b.* June 21, 1736^f; *d.* young.^g
3. III. Sarah Colcock, *b.* Aug. 11, 1740.^f
- 4 IV. John Colcock, *b.* June 6, 1744.^f
- 5 V. Catherine Colcock, *b.* Aug. 31, 1745.^f
- 6 VI. Mary Colcock, *m.*, Nov. 16, 1766, Francis Clayton.^h
- 7 VII. Job Colcock.

4.

John Colcock [John¹], *b.* June 6, 1744, was admitted to the practice of law in the Court of Common Pleas at Charles Town February 12, 1767¹; was married in St. Michael's Church, by Rev. Robert Cooper, October 30, 1768, to Millicent Jones, daughter of Joseph Jones^j; was elected "Secretary and Correspondent" of the Charlestown Library

^g In a deed from John Colcock (4) to Stephen Townsend, dated Sept. 15, 1768, the former describes himself as "John Colcock of Charles Town in the province aforesaid Gentleman Eldest Son and Heir at Law of Captain John Colcock late of the said Province Deceased". (M. C. R., C. C., Book L No. 3, 342.)

^h "Yesterday Mr. Francis Clayton, of Wilmington, in North Carolina, merchant, was married to Miss Polly Colcock, of this town."—*The South Carolina Gazette*, Monday, Nov. 17, 1766.

"MARRIED.] Nov. 16, in Charles-Town, Mr. Francis Clayton, Merchant, to Miss Polly Colcock, a very accomplished young Lady."—*The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, Nov. 18, 1766.

"MARRIED.] Mr. Francis Clayton, of North-Carolina, merchant, to Miss Mary Colcock, daughter of the deceased John Colcock, Esq.;"—*The South-Carolina & American General Gazette*, Friday, Nov. 21, 1766.

¹ *Wells's Register* (Charles Town) for 1774, p. 71; McCrady's *History of South Carolina under the Royal Government*, p. 481.

^j "Yesterday were married," * * * "John Colcock, Esq; attorney at law, to Miss Millicent Jones."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Monday, Oct. 31, 1768.

"MARRIED.]" * * * "John Colcock, Esq. to Miss Millicent Jones, Daughter of Mr. John Jones, deceased."—*The South-Carolina Gazette; And Country Journal*, Tuesday, Nov. 1, 1768. John was wrong. It should have been Joseph Jones. (See issues of this magazine for April, 1901, p. 141; July, 1901, p. 243; July, 1902, pp. 175-176.)

Society (now the Charleston Library Society) in January, 1769^k; was appointed a Justice of the Peace for Berkeley County by Lieutenant-Governor Bull in October, 1769^l; was not reappointed in 1770, and, in consequence, he addressed a letter to Lieutenant-Governor Bull and another—quite a lengthy one—to “His Majesty’s Council for South Carolina” asking why he had been dismissed. These letters were both published in *The South-Carolina Gazette* of October 18, 1770, and in that to the Council Mr. Colcock gives, perhaps, the answer to the question he had asked in each communication: “It is generally thought then that I have been dismissed from the Office of Magistrate, for being, in the modern Phrase, ‘a SON OF LIBERTY.’—If so, I glory in the Cause, and wish to God the Office had been of Value, that I might have made a more worthy sacrifice at the shrine of that Goddess.” He was elected, at the election held Dec. 19, 1774, a deputy to represent that district of St. Mark’s Parish lying between the Broad and Saluda rivers in the First Provincial Congress of South Carolina^m. After South Carolina declared her independence he was for some time Secretary to the Privy Council, but resigned in 1779.ⁿ

“MARRIED] John Colcock, Esq; to Miss Millicent Jones.”—*The South-Carolina And American General Gazette*, Friday, Nov. 4, 1768.

Joseph Jones is said to have been a grand-son of Thomas Jones, member of the Commons House of Assembly in 1704. (See McCrady’s *Hist. of So. Ca. under Proprietary Government*, p. 409.)

^k *The South-Carolina Gazette*, January 19, 1769.

“The Office of LIBRARIAN of the Charlestown Library Society, being vacant, and the Society being in want of a proper Room for depositing the few Books saved from the late Fire. Any Person or Persons willing to undertake the said Office, and having such a Room to be let, are directed to apply to JOHN COLCOCK, Secretary.”—*The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, Wed., Nov. 25, 1778.

^l *The South-Carolina Gazette*, Wednesday, Oct. 18, 1769.

^m *The South-Carolina Gazette*, January 23, 1775; Moultrie’s *Memoirs of the American Revolution*, I. 17; McCrady’s *History of South Carolina under the Royal Government*, 806.

ⁿ The Subscriber having resigned the
Office of

Secretary of the Privy Council,

Candidates to that Office are desired to send in their Names, on or

When Col. Isaac Hayne was tried before the Court of Inquiry held in his case in Charles Town, July 28, 1781, he selected Mr. Colcock, as his attorney, to render an opinion as to the legality of the proceedings before that court. The opinion submitted to Col. Hayne by Mr. Colcock was sent to Lord Rawdon and has since been published in Ramsay's *History of the Revolution in South Carolina*, Vol. II, pp. 518-520 and in Gibbes's *Documentary History of the American Revolution, 1781-1782*, pp. 114-115. A copy of this opinion, together with short memoranda of the various events that transpired in the few days from July 28th to August 4th—probably in Col. Hayne's handwriting—has been handed down in the Colcock family, and at the end is endorsed in a different handwriting—probably Mr. Colcock's :

"Much has been said of the manner in which many of the old Romans met Death—but I am convinced no Man, on so serious an occasion cou'd have exhibited more Heroick Fortitude & Christian Resignation, than the unfortunate Col: Hayne: His progress to the place of Execution, (on foot, by his request :) was like that of any other good Christian, on his Way to the public Service—When arrived at the Gallows, he shook hands, with a few & said Farewell my Friends—The Clergyman then went with him into the Cart & after praying by him, a considerable time took his leave—The provost Master then demanded of him, some signal when he was ready, to which he replied, I am ready at any time—pull'd his own Cap over his Eyes, & — —Oh! — Cetera desunt —"

Mr. Colcock died August 21, 1782°. His widow, Mrs. Milicent (Jones) Colcock (born 1744) died April 23, 1829 and was buried in St. Michael's church-yard.

before Thursday Morning next—ten o'clock, to JOHN COLCOCK."—*The Gazette of the State of South Carolina*, Wed., March 3, 1779.

"John Colcock, Esq; having resigned the Place of Secretary of the Hon. the Privy Council of this State, William Nisbett, Esquire (Deputy Secretary) is appointed to that Office."—*The Gazette of the State of South-Carolina*, Wednesday, March 31, 1779.

° His will made June 10, 1776, and proved Feb. 24, 1788, gives all of his estate, real and personal to his wife Milicent. (P. C. R., Book A, p. 16.)

¶ The will of Mrs. Milicent Colcock, made in 1825 with a codicil annexed March 31, 1829, and proved April 28, 1829, names son Charles

Issue^a:

- 8 i. Millicent Colcock, *b.* 3.30, P. M., Oct. 28, 1769; *bap.* in St. Michael's Ch., by Rev. Robert Cooper, May 4, 1770^r; *d.* unm. about 1812.*
- 9 ii. Charles Jones Colcock, *b.* Aug. 11, 1771.
- 10 iii. Mary Colcock, *b.* 4 A. M., Feb. 6, 1773, being sick she was privately *bap.* at home, by Rev. Robert Cooper, afterwards received at St. Michael's Oct. 22, 1773, by Rev. Mr. Bullman, Asst. Lecturer²; *d.* 7 A. M., Sunday, Nov. 23, 1777.
- 11 iv. Elizabeth Milner Colcock, *b.* Sept. 19, 1775.
- 12 v. John Colcock, *b.* 9 P. M., Nov. 20, 1776; *bap.* in St. Michael's, by Rev. Charles J. Moreau, Jany. 31, 1777^t; *d.* 3 o'clock, Thursday, Nov. 27, 1777; buried Friday.

7.

Job Colcock [John¹], *b.* about 1750; was for many years a merchant, broker, and auctioneer in Charles Town,^a being,

Jones Colcock, great-grand-daughter Millicent Jane Bacot, grand-daughter Mrs. Eliza Bacot, grand-son John Colcock, daughter Elizabeth Milner Ferguson, and Wm. F. Colcock. (P. C. R., Book G, 810.)

^a Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

^r Sponsors: Her grand-uncle Miles Brewton and her grand aunts Mrs. Frances (Brewton) Pinckney and Mrs. Elizabeth (Brewton) Milner.

* Her will made Oct. 5, 1811, and proved Dec. 30, 1812, mentions sister Elizabeth M. Ferguson and the latter's daughter Martha O'Reilly Ferguson, and her mother Millicent Colcock.

^s Sponsors: John Brewton and his wife Mary and Mrs. Susannah Smith.

^t Sponsors: John Benfield, John Jones and Mrs. Mary Jones.

^u August 20, 1771, "Job Colcock of Charles Town in the province of South Carolina Merchant" conveyed to "Christopher FitzSimons of Charles Town aforesaid Tallow Chandler" by way of mortgage certain lots in Charles Town. (Mesne Conveyance records, Book W. 3, p. 42.)

subsequent to the Revolution, long of the firm of Colcock & Gibbon; *m.*, in March, 1781, Harriet Bradwell^v; *d.* about 1800. His widow *d.* July 14, 1803.^w

Issue *

- 13 I. A son. *d.* unm. and s. p.
- 14 II. A daughter, *d.* unm.
- 15 III. A daughter who *m.* — Mendenhall, and *d.* s. p.

9.

Charles Jones Colcock [John², John¹], *b.* 7 A. M., Aug. 11, 1771; *bap.*, by Rev. Robert Cooper, in St. Michael's Oct. 30, 1771^v; was educated at Princeton, graduating in 1788 or 1789; studied law under Hon. Henry W. DeSaussure, and was admitted to the bar at Charleston, January 23, 1792, soon after which he removed to Cambridge (Ninety Six), where he practiced his profession and commanded a troop of cavalry (State militia); was married in 1795 to Mary Woodward Hutson^z, daughter of Thomas Hutson, and

^v "Mr. Job Colcock, to Miss Harriet Bradwell, daughter of the deceased Mr. Joseph Bradwell."—Marriage announcements in *The Royal Gazette*, Wednesday, March 14, 1781.

^w "Died on the 14th inst. in the 40th year of her age, Mrs. HARRIET COLCOCK, consort of the late Job Colcock, auctioneer, of this city."—*The Times*, Saturday, July 16, 1803.

Charles Jones Colcock was granted letters of administration on her estate, Feb. 25, 1805.

* Information furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

^y Sponsors: Jacob Motte, Robert William Powell and Mrs. Rebecca Motte.

^z Her mother was Esther Maine, dau. of William Maine and Judith Gignilliat his wife (*m.* May 31, 1752). Judith Gignilliat was the dau. of Henry Gignilliat and Hester Marion, his wife. Henry Gignilliat was the son of "Jean Francois Gignilliat, né à Venay en Suisse, fils d'Abraham Gignilliat et de Marye de Ville", and Suzanne Le Surrurier, his wife, who were French refugees to South Carolina, settling on the Santee, after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantz in 1685.

Her father, Thomas Hutson, was a son of Rev. William Hutson, for

about the same time removed to St. Helena's Parish, Beaufort District; was elected Solicitor of the Southern Circuit in December 1798; resigned the Solicitorship in 1806 and in the same year was returned to the South Carolina House of Representatives from St. Helena's on the Republican (Democratic) ticket, and was reelected in 1808; was elected, by the Legislature, Dec. 9, 1811, Associate Judge, vice Judge Thomas Waties, transferred to the Equity Court, of the Court of Law of South Carolina; removed soon after to Prince William's Parish; was, in December, 1824, elected by the Legislature as one of the three judges of the new Court of Appeals, from which position he resigned in 1830 on account of ill health; removed to Charleston about this time and was elected president of the Bank of the State, which position he held until his death, January 26, 1839. He took an active part in the building of St. Peter's Church, Charleston, and was for some time chairman of the Vestry of that church, and up to within two years of his death he was president of the Board of Trustees of the Medical Col-

many years pastor of the Independent Church in Charles Town, and Mrs. Mary (Woodward) Chardon, his wife, who was widow of Isaac Chardon, merchant of Charles Town, and daughter of Col. Richard Woodward. Col. Richard Woodward was a son of Dr. Henry Woodward, the first white man to become a permanent settler in South Carolina, and whose romantic story is told by the historians Rivers and McCrady.

Thomas Hutson's sister, Elizabeth Hutson married (Thursday, July 30, 1765) Isaac Hayne, subsequently a Revolutionary martyr. His sister Mary m. Arthur Peronneau; his sister Ann m. John Barnwell (See Vol. II, p. 54); his sister Esther m. Wm. Hazzard Wigg, and his brother Richard Hutson was a delegate to the Continental Congress, and a signer of the Articles of Confederation, was one of the exiles to St. Augustine, was lieutenant governor of South Carolina 1782-83, was one of the first Chancellors of South Carolina and was the first intendant of Charleston 1783-84.

Hester Marion, wife of Henry Giguilliat, was an aunt of Gen. Francis Marion, and a daughter of "Benjamin Marion, né à la Chaumée en Poitou, fils de Jean Marion et de Périnne Boutignon", and Judith Baluet, his wife, who were also French refugees to South Carolina, settling on the Santee, after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantz.

lege of South Carolina*. He was buried in St. Peter's church-yard. His widow, Mrs. Mary Woodward (Hutson) Colcock (b. Nov. 23, 1774) d. Nov. 25, 1851, and was buried in St. Peter's church-yard.

Issue^b:

- 16 I. Thomas Hutson Colcock, b. Aug. 10, 1797.
- 17 II. John Colcock, b. March 6, 1799.
- 18 III. Charles Jones Colcock, b. 1801; d. June 2, 1822.
- 19 IV. William Ferguson Colcock, b. Nov. 5, 1804.
- 20 V. Richard Woodward Colcock, b. June 6, 1806.

11.

Elizabeth Milner Colcock [John², John¹], b. 3.30 A. M., Sept. 19, 1775; *bap.* in St. Michael's, by Rev. Robert Cooper, Sept. 29, 1775^c; *m.*, Nov. 6, 1792*, William Cattell Ferguson (b. Jany. 1774; d. Feb. 16, 1801), son of Col. Thomas Ferguson and Martha O'Reily, his wife; d. Nov. 18, 1842.

Issue^b:

- 21 I. Martha O'Reily Ferguson, b. Dec. 13, 1794; *m.*, June 2, 1814, Richard Woodward Hutson^d, son of Thomas and Esther (Maine) Hutson; d. Sept. 1, 1816.
- 22 II. Eliza McK. Ferguson, *m.* Daniel deSaussure Bacot. (Issue.)

* *The Charleston Courier*, Wed., Nov. 4, 1835, p. 2, column 5. Also Monday, January 28, 1839. O'Neill's *Bench and Bar of South Carolina*, Vol. I pp. 125-128

^b Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

^c Sponsors: Capt. John McCall, Mrs. Elizabeth Milner (her grand aunt) and Mrs. Mary Broughton.

*MARRIED.] On Tuesday evening Mr. William Ferguson, to Miss Eliza Colcock, second daughter of John Colcock, Esq. deceased."—*The City Gazette & Daily Advertiser*, Thursday, Nov. 8, 1792.

^d They had a son, William Ferguson Hutson, b. March 28, 1815; *m.* Feb. 11, 1836, Sophronia Lucia Palmer; d. June 16, 1881.

16.

Thomas Hutson Colcock [Charles Jones³, John², John¹],
b. Aug. 10, 1797; was admitted to the bar in 1818; *m.*,
 July 15, 1819, Eliza Mary Hay^e (*b.* Aug. 9, 1803), who

Issue:

- I. Charles Woodward Hutson, *b.* Sept. 28, 1840; *m.*, July 5, 1871,
 Mary Jane Lockett (*b.* 1847).

Issue :

- i. Ethel Hutson, *b.* April 19, 1872.
 - ii. William Ferguson Hutson, *b.* Aug. 20, 1874.
 - iii. Henry Lockett Hutson, *b.* Dec. 31, 1876.
 - iv. Francis Marion Hutson, *b.* Oct., 1879; *d.*
 - v. Arthur Cary Hutson, *b.* May 20, 1881.
 - vi. Sophy Palmer Hutson, *b.* July 23, 1884. }
 - vii. Mary Lockett Hutson, *b.* July 23, 1884. }
 - viii. Charles Stanyarne Hutson, *b.* May 20, 1887; *d.*
 - ix. Miles Brewton Hutson, *b.* Dec. 13, 1889.
 - x. Albert Lockett Hutson, *b.* Dec. 15, 1892.
- II. Emily Hutson, *m.*, Sept. 2, 1865, Sanders Glover.

Issue :

- i. Lestarjette Glover, *b.* Sept. 25, 1866.
 - ii. Emily Glover, *b.* April 27, 1870.
 - iii. Edith Glover, *b.* Nov. 6, 1871; *m.*, Jan. 27, 1897,
 Oliver Middleton Reid. (Issue.)
 - iv. Sophronia Glover, *b.* June 8, 1876.
 - v. William Ferguson Hutson Glover, *b.* Dec. 14, 1877.
- III. Frances Hutson, *b.* Aug. 8, 1851; *m.* Rev. John T. McBride;
d. March 1, 1878.
 - IV. Sarah Hutson, *d.* young.
 - v. Rosa Hutson, *d.* young.

^e About 1720, her great-grand-father, Michael Hay, originally of Scotland, and descended from that branch of the Hay family in Scotland belonging to the noble house of Errol, settled in Kingston, Jamaica, where he owned several valuable estates in the parishes contiguous to Kingston. In 1743 he married (second wife) Esther Wilkins (*bap.* July 4, 1724), dau. of Judge Martin Wilkins by his first wife, Ann, widow of John Sharpington. Judge Martin Wilkins was an eminent lawyer of great wealth, and a high official in Jamaica. He was the son of Isaac Wilkins, who came from Wales, belonging there to an eminent family, owners of a castle in Wilkyn's vale, the ruins of which are still sometimes visited by tourists. By his wife Esther Wilkins, Michael Hay

dying, he *m.* again, April 17, 1845, Agnes T. Wilkie; was a planter in Beaufort District, S. C.; was a member of the Nullification Convention, 1832-33; *d.* May 6, 1851, and was buried at Stoney Creek Church.

had a son Ann Hawke Hay, so named for his grand-aunt, Ann Hawke Wilkins. Ann Hawke Hay was born in 1745, and later, with his half-uncle, Isaac Wilkins (but two years his senior), was sent to King's College (now Columbia University), New York, where he was married, Oct. 5, 1768 (but 18 years of age), to Martha Smith (also *b.* 1745—June 18th), daughter of Judge William Smith of the Supreme Court of New York, who had been one of the corporators of King's College.

Judge William Smith, the father of Mrs. Hay, was the grandson of William Smith, a soldier in the English army, born about 1620, in the Isle of Ely, Cambridgeshire, England, and married Elizabeth Hartley of Lancashire. His youngest son was Thomas Smith, *b.* 1675 at Newport, Pagnell, who married Susannah Odell, and who came to New York in 1715, and established the first Presbyterian Church in New York in 1716. His son, the future judge, came with him, being then 18 years of age, and, entering Yale College, graduated in 1719. When but twenty seven he refused the presidency of Yale. He studied law and held at different times the offices of Attorney General, Advocate General, member of the Council and Judge of the Supreme Court of the Province. At one time he declined the Chief Justiceship but later accepted a place on the Supreme Bench. He was one of the incorporators of Princeton College and also of King's College. He died in New York, Nov. 22, 1769. Of his fifteen children: William became Chief Justice of New York and subsequently of Canada and married Jeanette Livingston; and four of his daughters married South Carolinians, Alexander Rose, John Torrans, John Gordon and ——— Gardiner. Martha, who married A. H. Hay, was his eleventh child. A. H. Hay and Samuel Smith, his brother-in-law, received a large grant of land on the shores on Grand Isle, Lake Champlain. During the Revolution Ann Hawke Hay was a colonel of a regiment serving along the Hudson and his letters to and from other officers have been published in *American Archives*, and show that he enjoyed the full confidence of General Washington. He died just after the Revolution, leaving a family of young children, some of whom settled in South Carolina, where their mother, Martha Hay, died and was buried at Stoney Creek Church. One of Col. Hay's sons, Samuel Hay, *m.*, June 22, 1797, Elizabeth Mary Kenney, dau. of John Kenney, of Grimbail Hill, Beaufort District.

Issue:

1. William Henry Hay, *m.* a dau. of Judge Richard Gantt.
11. Eliza Mary Hay, *b.* Aug. 9, 1803; *m.* Thomas H. Colcock as above stated. (From wills, deeds and other records in possession of Prof. C. J. Colcock.)

Issue ^f: First Wife.

- 23 I. Charles Jones Colcock, *b.* April 30, 1820.
 24 II. William H. Colcock, *b.* Nov., 1821.
 25 III. Richard Hutson Colcock, *b.* Aug. 18, 1823
 26 IV. Eliza Colcock, *d.* in childhood.
 27 V. Mary Colcock, *d.* in childhood.
 28 VI. Samuel Hay Colcock, *b.* in 1829 or '30.
 29 VII. Hetty Hutson Colcock, *b.* Jany. 1831; *m.*
 Wm. D. Gregorie; *d.* July 25, 1893.
 (Issue.)
 30 VIII. John Colcock, *d.* in childhood.
 31 IX. Thomas Hutson Colcock, *b.* March, 1835.
 32 X. Mary Colcock, *d.* in childhood.
 33 XI. William Henry Colcock, *d.* in childhood.

Second wife.

- 34 XII. Eliza Hay Colcock, *b.* Jany. 29, 1846; *m.*, May
 12, 1865, William Adolphus Moore, of York-
 ville, S. C.; *d.* July 8, 1886; buried in
 Yorkville. (Issue.)
 35 XIII. Joseph Wilkie Colcock, *b.* Sept. 4, 1847.
 36 XIV. William Hutson Colcock, *b.* Oct. 13, 1849; *m.*,
 Oct. 1872, Miss Twitty; *d.* Dec. 10, 1890.
 (Issue.)
 37 XV. James Dunwody Colcock, *b.* July 31, 1851.

17.

John Colcock [Charles Jones³, John², John¹], March 6, 1799; *m.*, January 10, 1828, Anna McLeod (*b.* Feb. 26, 1805; *d.* July 12, 1835); was, for many years prior to his death a prominent merchant of Charleston, and associated with James Legaré formed the firm of John Colcock & Co., which did an extensive cotton factorage business; *d.* June 24, 1872, and was buried at Stoney Creek Church.

^f Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

Issue ¹:

- 38 i. Millicent Colcock, *b.* Nov. 6, 1828.
 39 ii. Eliza Mary Colcock, *b.* June 10, 1830, *m.*
 R. H. Colcock (25), her first cousin.
 40 iii. Martha Anna Colcock, *b.* Jany. 30, 1833; *m.*,
 April 10, 1855, at St. Peter's Church,
 Charleston, John McLeod Martin (*b.* Oct.
 1826). (Issue.)
 41 iv. Mary Colcock, *b.* Jany. 14, 1835, *d.* young.

19.

William Ferguson Colcock [Charles Jones³, John², John¹], *b.* in Beaufort, Nov. 5, 1804; attended the school of Mr. Hurlburt, in Charleston, and entered the sophomore class of the South Carolina College in January, 1821, and was graduated in Dec., 1823, with the first honors of his class; studied law under Hon. Wm. D. Martin and was admitted to the bar in 1825 and entered upon the practice of law at Coosawhatchie, Beaufort District; *m.*, January 22, 1829, Sarah Huguenin (*b.* Dec. 4, 1808) dau. of Capt. Abram Huguenin, who *d.* July 1, 1829 and was buried at Roseland Plantation near Grahamville; was elected to the House of Representatives of South Carolina from St. Luke's Parish in 1830 and was reelected in 1832, 1834 and 1836; was married again, March 26, 1838, in Charleston, to Emmeline Lucia Huguenin (*b.* Sept. 20, 1819; *d.* Nov. 2, 1858, and was buried at Stoney Creek, near McPhersonville), sister of his first wife; was elected to the House of Representatives of South Carolina from Prince William's Parish in 1838 and reelected in 1840, 1842, 1844 and 1846, being Speaker from 1840 to 1848; was elected to the House of Representatives of the United States from the 7th Congressional District of South Carolina (Orangeburgh, Barnwell, Beaufort and Colle-

¹ Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

ton Districts and the parish of St. John's, Colleton, of Charleston District) in 1848 and was reelected in 1850, retiring March 3, 1853; was appointed, by President Pierce, Collector of the Port of Charleston, March 19, 1853; was reappointed by President Buchanan and held the office until the Secession of South Carolina, when he sent his resignation to the United States Government, and was appointed to the same position by the State of South Carolina, and subsequently by the Confederate States Government; was removed by the United States Government in 1865; resumed the practice of law until he reached his 80th year, when he retired; *d.* in 1889 at McPhersonville, S. C. For a time he was one of the Regents of the Smithsonian Institution.

Issue ^f: Second wife.

- | | |
|----|---|
| 42 | I. Edgar Huguenin Colcock, <i>b.</i> Feb. 3, 1840; <i>d.</i> Aug. 20, 1858. |
| 43 | II. Emmeline Sarah Colcock, <i>b.</i> July 20, 1841; <i>d.</i> Sept. 8, 1861. |
| 44 | III. William Ferguson Colcock, <i>b.</i> April 3, 1843. |
| 45 | IV. Cornelius Julius Colcock, <i>b.</i> Jany. 4, 1845. |
| 46 | V. Mary Anna Colcock, <i>b.</i> Feb. 13, 1847. |
| 47 | VI. Theodora Octavia Colcock, <i>b.</i> April 20, 1849. |
| 48 | VII. Henry Hay Colcock, <i>b.</i> Aug. 25, 1851. |
| 49 | VIII. Franklin Pierce Colcock, <i>b.</i> May 25, 1853. |
| 50 | IX. Marion Woodward Colcock, <i>b.</i> March 18, 1856. |
| 51 | X. Adelaide Huguenin Colcock, <i>b.</i> Sept. 3, 1858. |

20.

Richard Woodward Colcock [Charles Jones ³, John ², John ¹], *b.* June 6, 1806; entered West Point Sept. 1, 1822, and was graduated July 1, 1826, in the same class with Albert Sidney Johnston, and was appointed brevet 2d.

^f Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

lieutenant in the 4th Infantry; was subsequently promoted 2d. lieutenant in the 3d Inf.; promoted 1st. Lt. May 31, 1835; resigned from the Army April 1, 1836; studied law and was admitted to the bar in Columbia in 1842; *m.*, 1843, Milicent Jane Bacot, his cousin, dau. of D. D. Bacot; in 1844, "in view of his high character and his military training, he was appointed Superintendent of the Citadel Academy, to fill the vacancy created by the death of Capt. Graham", and retired in 1852; was for about a year engaged in the survey of the Northeastern Railroad, and was then appointed to a position in the Custom House at Charleston: *d.* Aug. 14, 1856, and was buried in St. Michael's church-yard.*

Issue †:

- 52 I. Charles Jones Colcock, *b.* April 4, 1844.
- 53 II. Daniel deSaussure Colcock, *b.* Jan. 22, 1846.
- 54 III. Richard Hutson Colcock, *b.* May 5, 1850.
- 55 IV. William Henry Colcock, *b.* 1852; *d.* April, 1861.
- 56 V. Mary Woodward Colcock.

23.

Charles Jones Colcock [Thomas Hutson[†], Charles Jones[‡], John[‡], John[†]], *b.* April 30, 1820, near Boiling Springs, Barnwell District, S. C., was taken to Charleston at an early age to live with his grand-father, Judge C. J. Colcock; became a planter of sea-island cotton when he reached man's estate, but soon returned to Charleston and became a cotton factor, being for some years in the firm of Fackler, Colcock & Co; subsequently established the cotton factorage firm of Colcock, McCauley & Molloy, doing an extensive cotton business throughout the States of South Carolina, Alabama, Tennessee and North Carolina until the beginning of the War of Secession; was a director of the Bank of the State, and of

† Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

‡ See Thomas's *History of the South Carolina Military Academy*.

the Memphis, Chattanooga and Charleston Railroad; organized the Foot Point Land Company whose operations for building a city at Foot Point—the natural Port Royal—were arrested by the War of Secession; was the originator of the Charleston and Savannah Railroad, the company being organized at a dinner party given by him for the purpose; early in the War of Secession he raised and was made colonel of the 3d South Carolina Cavalry regiment, which he commanded throughout the war doing duty on the coast of South Carolina between the Ashpoo and Savannah rivers; commanded the third military district of South Carolina, with headquarters at Grahamville, during the last year of the war, and at the battle of Honey Hill where he was second in command to Major-General Gustavus W. Smith, he was given command by that officer and displayed such excellent judgment and management that that brilliant victory, where 1,500 Confederates defeated 6,000 Federals and saved Gen. Hardee's army in Savannah, was largely due to him.

Col. Colcock first married Mary Caroline Heyward, granddaughter of Thomas Heyward, Jr., Signer of the Declaration of Independence, who died; *m.*, second, Jany. 3, 1851, Lucy Frances Horton^h, of Huntsville, Ala., who died; *m.*

^h Her mother was Lucy Otey, of Virginia, a descendant of John Otey (The name is supposed to have been originally Utey or Uté.), who removed from New Kent to Bedford County, Va., about the period of the Revolution. He left a brother in New Kent, and all of the name in America, so far as known, descend from these two brothers. John Otey was a captain in the Revolution. Upon one occasion, when a British force had sailed up the Pamunky River for the purpose of plundering the inhabitants, Capt. Otey assembled his company of riflemen and stationed them along the river bank, fifty paces apart, and as the vessel was returning he commanded it to halt and come to the shore. The British, unused to the rifle, and supposing the little band to be armed with muskets, taunted and defied Otey's men, but when the firing began and the riflemen showed how they could pick off men the vessel was run ashore and the crew surrendered. From the vessel some valuable silver plate was obtained, a part of which is still in the Otey family. (Printed account by Col. Armisted Otey, son of Capt. John.) Capt. Otey married Mary Hopkins

third, Dec. 3, 1864. Agnes Bostick, daughter of Benjamin Bostick, of Robertville, Beaufort District, S. C. He died at Elmwood plantation, Hampton County, S. C., Oct. 22, 1891.¹

Issue J : First wife.

- 57 i. John Colcock, *b.* Aug. 7, 1843; *d.* March 6, 1877.
- 58 ii. Caroline Ann Heyward Colcock, *b.* Nov. 4, 1846; *d.* Sept. 18, 1855.

(*b.* July 14, 1789), dau. of John Hopkins and Elizabeth Pettus who was a dau. of Col. Thomas Pettus, who settled in Virginia in 1640, and was a grandson of Sir John Pettus, M. P. for Norwich in 1601. John Otey and Mary Hopkins had seven children. Their eldest child, Isaac Otey, was the father of James Hervey Otey, Bishop of Tennessee, Alabama and Arkansas, founder of the University of the South and the Columbia Female College, Tennessee. Their fifth child, Walter Otey, married, July 15, 1800, Mary Walton, of Botetourt County, Va. He was a captain in the war of 1812, and subsequently removed to Huntsville, Ala. Walter and Mary (Walton) Otey had six children, one of whom, Lucy, married Hon. Rhoda Horton, a native of Virginia, and sometime a member of the Alabama Legislature, by whom she had six children: Walter, who led in oratory at Yale, and was one of the fifteen founders of the Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity at Yale, in 1846; Judge James E. Horton, of Athens, Ala., who married a dau. of Gen. Donelson, of Tenn.; Van Rhoda Horton; Mary Eliza, who married William Branch, son of Gov. Branch of Florida; Josephine, who married Col. Robert Barnwell Rhett, of Charleston, S. C.; and Lucy Frances, who married C. J. Colcock, as above stated.

Among the descendants of Capt. John Otey were Hon. Peter J. Otey, late a member of Congress from Virginia, and the late Dr. James Otey, a contributor to *The Confederate Veteran*.

Among the mutilated records of "Deeds and Landgrants" for Virginia in 1681 is a grant to Elizabeth Otey, in New Kent, of property formerly belonging to Elizabeth Shirley, deceased, by virtue of the will of her father, Richard Shirley, and deeded to Elizabeth Otey, heir of the whole blood to Elizabeth Shirley, Jr., deceased. (Statements and records furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.)

¹ See *Tribute to the Memory of Charles Jones Colcock, Commander of 3rd S. C. Cavalry*. By Hon. Wm. A. Courtenay. (1898.)

² Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

Second wife.

- 59 III. Charles Jones Colcock, *b.* Jany. 17, 1852.
 60 IV. Francis Horton Colcock, *b.* June 19, 1855.
 61 V. Errol Hay Colcock, *b.* July 1, 1859; *d.* Oct.
 , 1882.

Third wife.

- 62 VI. Catherine Colcock, *b.* Sept. 9, 1865; married,
 Oct. 28, 1886, Robert Godin Guerard, of
 Savannah, Ga., son of Robert Godin and
 Margaret Roberts Guerard; now living in
 New Orleans. (Issue.)
 63 VII. Helen McIver Colcock, *b.* Jany. 3, 1868.
 64 VIII. Woodward Hutson Colcock, *b.* Sept. 11, 1869;
 d. Sep. 23, 1885.
 65 IX. William Bostick Colcock, *b.* July 7, 1872.
 66 X. Agnes Jones Colcock, *b.* July 22, 1877; *d.* Oct.
 19, 1884.

24.

William Hutson Colcock [Thomas Hutson⁴, Charles Jones³, John², John¹], *b.* Nov. 1821; *m.* Mary Ellen Lewis (who *d.* in Fla.), dau. of Col. Wm. Lynn Lewis, of St. Matthew's Parish, Orangeburgh District, S. C.

Issue :¹

- 67 I. Elizabeth Colcock, *m.* John Bailey.
 68 II. Thomas Colcock.
 69 III. Anna Stuart Colcock.

25.

Richard Hutson Colcock [Thomas Hutson⁴, Charles Jones³, John², John¹], *b.* in McPhersonville, S. C., Aug. 18, 1823; *m.* in St. Peter's Church, Charleston, April 8, 1850, Eliza Mary Colcock (39), his first cousin; was a cotton

¹ Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

factor in Charleston prior to the War of Secession, and during the war served as a lieutenant and later as captain of the Charleston Light Dragoons; *d.* at McPhersonville Sept. 15, 1901.

Issue : †

- 70 I. Mary Milicent Colcock, *b.* Aug. 5, 1855.
- 71 II. Esther Hutson Colcock, *b.* July 16, 1859.
- 72 III. John Colcock, *b.* Oct. 22, 1863; *d.* Aug. 28, 1869.
- 73 IV. Eliza Hay Colcock, *b.* June 2, 1866.
- 74 V. Martha Anna Colcock, *b.* Nov. 26, 1868.

31.

Thomas Hutson Colcock [Thomas Hutson⁴, Charles Jones³, John², John¹], *b.* March, 1835; *m.*, Nov., 1874, Mary Fuller Magrath, dau. of Hon. A. G. Magrath, who died in October, 1881; *d.* June 29, 1900.

Issue : †

- 75 I. Emma Camilla Colcock, *b.* Oct., 1878; *d.* 1878. (And other children *d.* inf.)

37.

James Dunwoody Colcock [Thomas Hutson⁴, Charles Jones³, John², John¹], *b.* July 31, 1851; *m.*, Jan. 11, 1883, Mary Elizabeth Parks (*b.* June 30, 1862, in Marietta, Ga.), of Cuthbert, Ga., daughter of Edward S. Parks, of Great Barrington, Mass., and Elizabeth Brooks Rowland, of New Orleans.

Issue : †

- 76 I. Edward Rowland Colcock, *b.* Oct. 26, 1886.
- 77 II. Thomas Hutson Colcock, *b.* June 25, 1892.

† Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

44.

William Ferguson Colcock [William Ferguson ⁴, Charles Jones ³, John ², John ¹], *b.* April 3, 1843; was a lieutenant of 1st S. C. Regular Art., C. S. A.; *m.* Henrietta Toomer, daughter of Henry Toomer, of Charleston, S. C.; is a rice planter and resides at McPhersonville, S. C.

Issue : ¹

- 78 I. Annie Toomer Colcock, author of *Margaret Tudor*, a novel, and other stories.
79 II. William Ferguson Colcock, *d.* 1890.

45.

Cornelius Julius Colcock [William Ferguson ⁴, Charles Jones ³, John ², John ¹], *b.* January 4, 1845; admitted to the bar; *m.*, Dec. 31, 1890, Pauline Ladson Mew; elected to South Carolina House of Representatives from Beaufort County in 1896 and reelected in 1898 and 1900; practicing law in Beaufort County, residing near Grahamville.

Issue : ¹

- 80 I. Pauline Ladson Colcock, *b.* March 21, 1893.
81 II. Clarence Huguenin Colcock, *b.* March 10, 1896.
82 III. May Clementine Colcock, *b.* Feb. 13, 1898.

46.

Mary Anna Colcock [William Ferguson ⁴, Charles Jones ³, John ², John ¹], *b.* Feb. 13, 1847; *m.*, April, 1869, Dr. Joseph Dewees (*b.* in Charleston, May 9, 1846; *d.* in Grahamville, S. C., May 1, 1883); *d.* Nov. 6, 1889.

Issue : ¹

- 83 I. Emmeline Huguenin Colcock Dewees, *b.* March 10, 1870; *m.*, Jan. 16, 1898, Joseph Warren Lyman, of New Orleans. (Issue.)
84 II. Amelia Lequeux Dewees, *b.* Dec. 17, 1873.
85 III. Henrietta Dewees, *b.* Nov., 1876.

¹ Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

47.

Theodora Octavia Colcock [William Ferguson ¹, Charles Jones ³, John ², John ¹], *b.* April 20, 1849, at Gopher Hill, St. Luke's Parish; *m.*, May 21, 1868, at Ocean plantation, Charles Jones Colcock Hutson, at present Clerk of the U. S. District Court of South Carolina (*b.* Feb. 15, 1842), son of Richard Woodward Hutson.

Issue : ¹

- 86 I. Richard Woodward Hutson, *b.* Aug. 14, 1869.
- 87 II. William Colcock Hutson, *b.* Oct. 11, 1871.
- 88 III. Elizabeth McLeod Hutson, *b.* Sept. 13, 1873;
 d., 1901.
- 89 IV. Mary Anna Hutson, *b.* Sept. 5, 1875.
- 90 V. James Gregory Hutson, *b.* Feb. 19, 1877.
- 91 VI. Sarah McLeod Hutson, *b.* Feb. 11, 1879; *d.*
 1885.
- 92 VII. Theodora Colcock Hutson, *b.* May 29, 1882.
- 93 VIII. Euneline Lucia Hutson, *b.* March 2, 1885; *d.*
 1885.
- 94 IX. Louise d'Aubrey Hutson, *b.* Aug. 10, 1887.

49.

Franklin Pierce Colcock [William Ferguson ¹, Charles Jones ³, John ², John ¹], *b.* May 25, 1853, in Charleston, S. C., *m.*, Dec. 20, 1899, Isabel Fraser Cunningham.

Issue : ¹

- 95 I. Laurie Isabel Colcock, *b.* Sept. 19, 1900.

50.

Marion Woodward Colcock [William Ferguson ¹, Charles Jones ³, John ², John ¹], *b.* March 18, 1856; *m.*, April 30, 1884, Sarah McLeod Hutson, dau. Dr. Thomas Woodward

¹ Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

Rugeley and Ellen Blair, his wife, of New Orleans, La.
Resides in New Orleans.

Issue : ¹ First wife.

- | | | |
|-----|------|--|
| 105 | i. | Augusta Palmer Colcock, <i>b.</i> June 29, 1874.
Second wife. |
| 106 | ii. | Richard Woodward Colcock, <i>b.</i> Nov. 29, 1880. |
| 107 | iii. | Mary Rugeley Colcock, <i>b.</i> June 18, 1882. |
| 108 | iv. | Daniel deSaussure Colcock, <i>b.</i> Aug. 5, 1884. |
| 109 | v. | William Ferguson Colcock, <i>b.</i> March 6, 1898. |

54.

Richard Hutson Colcock [Richard Woodward ¹, Charles Jones ², John ², John ¹], *b.* in Charleston, S. C., May 5, 1850; *m.* in New Orleans, La., Sept. 25, 1873, Agnes Hannah Stockman (*b.* in Natchez, Miss., Dec. 19, 1852).

Issue : ¹

- | | | |
|-----|------|--|
| 110 | i. | Isabel Colcock, <i>b.</i> Oct. 2, 1874; <i>m.</i> , Sept. 25, 1900, Walter Wingate Carré, of New Orleans. (Issue.) |
| 111 | ii. | John Colecock, <i>b.</i> Sept. 5, 1875. |
| 112 | iii. | Richard Hutson Colecock, <i>b.</i> May 5, 1877. |
| 113 | iv. | Agnes Colcock, <i>b.</i> Dec. 19, 1880. |
| 114 | v. | James Stockman Colcock, <i>b.</i> Aug. 24, 1886;
<i>d.</i> Aug. 22, 1896. |

59.

Charles Jones Colcock [Charles Jones ⁵, Thomas Hutson ⁴, Charles Jones ³, John ², John ¹], *b.* on Bonnie Doone plantation, Beaufort District, S. C., January 17, 1852; was graduated from Union College, Schenectady, N. Y., in 1875; was Assistant Instructor of Mathematics at Union College for two years after graduation; was made Instructor of Mathematics at the Porter Academy, Charleston, S. C., in

¹ Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

1885, and Head Master of the Porter Military Academy in 1891, which position he now holds; *m.*, Dec. 5, 1883, his cousin, Patti Lee Hay, daughter of Samuel and Susan Hay, of Barnwell, S. C., and great-grand-daughter of Col. Ann Hawke Hay, of the Revolution.

Issue : J

- 115 i. Samuel Hay Colcock, *b.* Nov. 13, 1884; *d.* June 19, 1885; buried in Magnolia Cemetery.
- 116 ii. Errol Hay Colcock, *b.* Oct. 8, 1888.

60.

Francis Horton Colcock [Charles Jones ⁵, Thomas Hutson ⁴, Charles Jones ³, John ², John ¹], *b.* June 19, 1855, at Bellevue, near Huntsville, Ala.; was graduated at Union College in 1877; *m.*, Aug. 4, 1880, Mary Robert Jones (*b.* Sept. 17, 1863), dau. of Seaborn Jones, of Georgia, and Jennie Bostick, his wife, of Robertville, S. C.; was admitted to the bar and practiced law for several years; took the degree of Civil Engineer and was for a time on the United States Coast Survey; was sometime an Instructor at the Porter Academy, and some years ago was elected Professor of Mathematics at the South Carolina College, which position he now holds.

Issue : J

- 117 i. Francis Horton Colcock, *b.* Nov. 22, 1882; *d.* May 28, 1883.
- 118 ii. Anna Eustace Colcock, *b.* Nov. 28, 1884.
- 119 iii. Charles Jones Colcock, *b.* Nov. 28, 1885.
- 120 iv. Francis Horton Colcock, *b.* in Charleston, Dec. 23, 1886.
- 121 v. Seaborn Jones Colcock, *b.* in Charleston, Dec. 24, 1890.

J Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

63.

Helen McIver Colcock [Charles Jones ⁵, Thomas Hutson ⁴, Charles Jones ³, John ², John ¹], *b.* January 3, 1868; *m.*, January 1, 1890, Charles Colcock Gregorie, of Grahamville, S. C., son of Dr. Thomas Gregorie.

Issue : 1

- | | | |
|-----|------|--|
| 122 | i. | Agnes Bostick Gregorie, <i>b.</i> Jan. 30, 1891. |
| 123 | ii. | Thomas Hutson Gregorie, <i>b.</i> Nov. 15, 1893. |
| 124 | iii. | Charles Jones Colcock Gregorie <i>b.</i> Sept. 20,
1896 |
| 125 | iv. | Louis Bradbury Gregorie, <i>b.</i> July 20, 1899. |

69.

Anna Stuart Colcock [William H. ⁵, Thomas Hutson ⁴, Charles Jones ³, John ², John ¹], m. Abram Marshall Martin, sometime mayor of Ocala, Fla., son of Edmund Martin and Anna Maner, his wife.

Issue : J

- 126 I. Elizabeth Evans Martin.
127 II. Annie Colcock Martin.
128 III. Lavalette Martin.

ADDENDA.

There was an Isaac Colcock, supposed to have been a brother of Capt. John, who lived in Charles Town between 1740 and 1760. He was m. in St. Philip's Parish, Charles Town, June 3, 1745, to Catharine Woodinan.^k He also was a sea captain.^l No records have been discovered tending to show that he left issue.

¹ Data furnished by Prof. C. J. Colcock.

* "Then was married, Isaac Colcock & Catherine Woodman pr
Licence"—St. Philip's Parish register, June 3, 1745.

¹ "Charles-Town. Enter'd Inwards, since the 8th."

"Sloop Endeavour, Isaac Colcock, from Jamaica."—*The South-Carolina Gazette*, Feb. 22, 1752.

On March 4, 1767, "Elizabeth Colcock, (heretofore Elizabeth Porter widow) of St Georges Parish, Berkley County and province of South Carolina Widow" conveyed to George Evans three hundred acres of land ^m.

Who she was is not known, but it is possible that she was a second wife of either Isaac or Capt. John.

"VESSELS *Entered inwards*, at CHARLES-TOWN,
since our last."

* * * *

"Schooner Minerva, Isaac Colcock, from Philadelphia."—Ibid, Oct. 16, 1752.

"Lost in the late Hurricane, a canow 25 feet long and 4 feet wide, with a white bottom, yellow sides, black gunnels, and the storm sheets painted with *Prussian* blue. Whoever takes up the said canow and brings her to the owner, shall have *Ten Pounds* reward from

Elliott Story, or Isaac Colcock."—Ibid
Nov. 6, 1752.

January 27, 1758, William Pitt directed Governor Lyttelton to employ Mr. Colcock, master of a vessel then in Charles Town, who was able to give "material Informations, relative to the Southward Parts of the Coast of North America" to proceed to Halifax in order to give Admiral Boscawen "all the Lights in his power concerning the Coasts above mentioned." (*Public Records of South Carolina*, Vol. 28, p. 13.)

In a letter to "The Rt Honble Mr Secretary Pitt", dated Charles Town, November 4, 1758, Governor Lyttelton wrote: "Captain Colcock arrived here the 2^d Instant in the Scarborough Man of War & has never received anything but fifty pounds which I gave him before he went to Louisbourg. I humbly recommend him to His Majestys further Bounty, & have instructed him not to be absent from hence in the Spring least there should be occasion for his Service." (Ibid, p. 102.)

On March 31, 1758, Isaac Colcock and James Hay witnessed in Charles Town a power of attorney given by John Stiles, of Great Britain, and Copeland Stiles, of Kingston, Jamaica, copartners, owners of the *Prince of Orange*, privateer, to Bremar & Neyle, of Charles Town, merchants. (P. C. R., Book 1756-63, p. 60.)

^m Mesne Conveyance records, Book P, 3, p. 400.

NOTES AND QUERIES.

Notes.

TREZEVANT.—In the July issue of this magazine, page 179, mention was made of a letter written by Dr. John T. Trezevant (20). The following is the text of the letter :

Addressed : Major Harleston

Wednesday Morning

As Captⁿ Shubrick has I do not doubt showed to you as a Friend, an Account lately presented him from me which he deems exorbitant I would wish to clear myself of that Charge particularly to you, whom I have ever looked upon as a Friend.

This you will see done in my Letter to him, which you will much oblige me in delivering to him yourself.

The Amount of my Account is £51- for above a Week's Attendance on his Lady, having neglected some other private practice to attend her as he would wish. In my Letter I have submitted my Account to Doctor Harris his Family Physician, and have left it to his Choice to discharge the Account or not as he pleases. Your sentiments on the Subject will much oblige, Sir, Your humble Servant—

John T. Trezevant—

Major Harleston

THE CAPERS FAMILY.—In the sketch of the Capers family published in the S. C. Historical and Genealogical Magazine for last October the name of the wife of Samuel E. Capers (page 291) is not given. She was Sophia V. Reynolds and was married to Mr. Capers Dec. 20, 1837. Her maternal grandfather—the Rev. Samuel Mathis—was “the first male born in the town of Camden”. He married Miss Margaret C. Miller, the maternal grand-aunt of this correspondent.

Speaking of the Caperses, the following remarkable Confederate war record of the family will be interesting. It is

taken from the *New Eclectic Magazine* for May, 1869. This magazine was published in Baltimore and the account of the Caperses was sent by a correspondent at Milledgeville, Ga.

"The Capers family of the South—and we believe it is exclusively a Southern family—made a remarkable fighting record during the late war. From the album of a friend we send you the following, as embracing the members of this family who were soldiers under the red-crossed banner of Dixie in the Confederate army :—Two brigadier-generals, one colonel of artillery, one lieutenant-col. of artillery, two colonels of cavalry, one major of artillery, one lieutenant-colonel of cavalry, four captains of cavalry, three captains of infantry, three sergeants, two chaplains, three surgeons, fourteen privates,—making a total of thirty-seven. These were without exception brothers, uncles, or cousins. Nine were killed in battle, three died of wounds, two died of disease, thirteen were wounded more than once, seven wounded once, and only three came through safe. Eleven of the officers were promoted for gallantry on the field of battle."—
M^c Donald Furman, Privateer, S. C. Aug. 13, 1902.

HARLESTON.—The following corrections are offered to the Harleston genealogy, published in the July issue of this magazine :

On page 161 the statement is made that Sarah Hasell Harleston married, December 2, 1824, Dr. Benjamin Huger, "son of Major Benjamin Huger who was killed at the lines of Charles Town in 1779." This was a mistake. Dr. Benjamin Huger was the nephew, not son, of Major Benjamin Huger. The latter's son Benjamin was the Hon. Benjamin Huger, who was in Congress from South Carolina from 1799 to 1805. Dr. Benjamin Huger was the son of Hon. John Huger, a member of the first Council of Safety.

On page 160 Elizabeth Corbett is given as marrying James Dewar Simons. It was her sister Harleston Corbett who married James Dewar Simons, as will be seen by the following

marriage notice from *The Times* of Saturday, January 24, 1807.

"Married, in St. Philip's Church, the 22d inst. by the Rev. Dr. Jenkins, the Rev. James Dewar Simons, to Miss Harleston Corbett, daughter of Thomas Corbett, Esq."

THOMAS CORBETT.—In the foot-note on page 87 of the April issue of this magazine mention was made of the fact that Peter Manigault had spent several years in London under the educational supervision of Mr. Corbett, and the letters from Henry Laurens to his son John indicate that twenty years later Mr. Corbett was acting in the same capacity for John Laurens. The following newspaper extracts not only give us some of Mr. Corbett's history but show the high class of men whom the South Carolinians, even from the earliest times, employed to conduct their schools :

"Notice is hereby given by the Commissionres of the *Free-School of Charlestown*, That they have appointed Mr. *Hugh Anderson* First Master of the said *Free-School*, in the Room of Mr. *Corbett*, who has Resign'd the said Place, and is lately gone for *England*: And also Mr. *Neal McNeal*,¹ Writing Master of the said *School*, in the Room of *M. Thomas Hasell*, lately also gone for *England*; And that the said *School* will be open'd on *Monday*, the 5th of *February* next, where all due Care will be taken for the Education of such Youths as shall be sent thither. and also for the proper accommodation of such as shall want to be Boarded.

By order of the Board,

January the 19th 1789 40.

William Smith Clerk."—

The South-Carolina Gazette, Saturday, Feb. 2, 1740.

"By a private Letter from *London*, via *Cowes*, we inform'd, that — — — *Lee*,² Esq; late High Bailiff of *Westminster*, has been appointed Chief Justice of this Province, in the Room of the Honourable *James Græme*, Esq; deceased; that *Thomas Corbett*, Esq; late of this Province, is now High-Bailiff of *Westminster*; and Mr. *David Græme*, Clerk of our Courts."—*The S. C. Gazette*, Monday, April 2, 1758.

¹ The tombstone of Neal McNeal may be seen against the western wall of St. Michael's church-yard.

² Peter Leigh, Esq.

PUBLICATIONS RECEIVED.

KANSAS HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS. Vol. 7. 1901-1902.
Topeka, 1902.

ANNUAL REPORT OF THE SMITHSONIAN INSTITUTION, 1900.

KATHLAMET TEXTS. Issued as Bulletin 26, Bureau of
American Ethnology. Washington, 1901.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, July, 1902.

The New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, July,
1902.

The Essex Institute Historical Collections, July, 1902.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, July,
1902.

The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, July,
1902.

The West Virginia Historical Magazine, July, 1902.

Publications of the Southern History Association, May and
July, 1902.

In the May number Miss Kate Furman, of Privateer, S. C., contributes a paper on William Murrell, an Old Time Merchant in South Carolina, made up from letters and account books of Mr. Murrell. At the very outset Miss Furman falls into error by repeating the old story that: "At the close of the War of the Revolution, the forgotten hamlet of Statesburgh narrowly missed being chosen the capital of South Carolina." Stateburg came nowhere near being selected as the State's capital. In fact no vote was even taken on Stateburg. Some favored Stateburg, some favored Camden, and some favored letting Charleston remain as the capital; but a considerable majority of the members of the Legislature favored Taylor's Hill, near Friday's Ferry on the Congaree River, and although all opponents of Taylor's Hill did combine in the House of Representatives and get in an amendment on the third reading of the bill making the place Manigault's plantation, in Orangburgh District; still it was done when many of the advocates of Taylor's Hill were absent from the House and the Senate refused to accept the amendment and the House quickly reconsidered and returned to the first place selected.

The American Catholic Historical Researches, July, 1902.

Records of the American Catholic Historical Society, June, 1902.

Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society, April, 1902.

The Gulf States Historical Magazine, July, 1902.

This is the first number of an historical bi-monthly conducted by Messrs T. M. Owen and J. C. DuBose, of Montgomery, Ala. One of its leading papers is: "Colonel Edward Lacey of the Revolution and Some of His Descendants", by Thomas McAdory Owen.

Mr. Owen would have gathered a new item in the life of Lacey if he could have seen the roll of Lacey's first Revolutionary company which was published in the last issue of this magazine. He would also have seen that Reuben Lacey was not a Tory, at least at the beginning of the war. And he would have found an interesting item in the following obituary notice, published in the *City Gazette and Commercial Daily Advertiser*, Charleston, S. C., Saturday, July 3, 1813:

"DIED, lately, in Kentucky, Gen. EDWARD LACEY, an old and firm patriot of the revolution. He was for many years a member of the legislature of this state, and held many other conspicuous and honorable posts as a public officer of the state, and formerly a resident of Chester District. The name of Lacey will be ever cherished by those who knew him well—as a soldier, public officer and citizen."

The Sewanee Review, July, 1902.

Contains two appreciative articles on General Hampton, by Rev. Dr. William Porcher DuBose and Prof. B. J. Ramage.

The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Quarterly, July, 1902.

Annals of Iowa, July, 1902.

The Iowa Historical Record, July, 1902.

Report of the President of Yale University, 1901-1902.

Bulletins No. 62 and 63, Second Series. Indian Rights Association.

"Shall Cromwell Have a Statue?" Oration by Charles Francis Adams before the Phi Beta Kappa Society of the University of Chicago, Tuesday, June 17, 1902.

Mr. Adams advocates the erection of a statue to General Robert E. Lee, at Washington.

Part 4 of Vol. II. and Part 1 of Vol. III. of the PUBLICATIONS OF THE LOUISIANA HISTORICAL SOCIETY. New Orleans, 1902.

Monthly Bulletin of Books Added to the Public Library of the City of Boston, August, 1902.

THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Since the publication of the July magazine the following new members have been enrolled : Messrs. William Eyre Gibson Gaillard, New York City; J. Harleston Parker, Boston, Mass.; E. H. Waring, H. H. Ficken and H. W. Mitchell, Jr., Charleston, S. C.

The following donations have been received :

From Col. John C. Calhoun, of New York City, a member of the Society : A NATIONAL REGISTER OF THE SOCIETY OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION.

Col. Calhoun was one of the originators of the Sons of the American Revolution, and the sketch of his career, published on pages 721 to 724 of this volume, furnishes us with some new facts in the history of the Calhoun family.

From Col. Richard Lathers, of New York City, a member of the Society : BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF COLONEL RICHARD LATHERS.

A handsomely printed and illustrated account of Col. Lathers's eventful life in South Carolina, New York and Massachusetts. One of the handsome full-page illustrations is a 'photogravure of No. 20 South Battery, Charleston, where Col. Lathers resided just after the Confederate War.

From Hon. Hugh S. Thompson, of New York City, a member of the Society : THE HISTORY OF THE FIRST AMERICAN FLAG ON THE CAPITOL OF MEXICO. Proceedings in the United States Senate. Washington : Printed by C. Wendell, 1856.

This little pamphlet of 34 pages tells the history, as brought out by an investigation before the United States Senate Committee on Military Affairs, of an attempt to manufacture a hero of the taking of the city of Mexico on the 13th and 14th of September, 1847, and to make a sacred relic of a flag which was said to have been the "first" planted at five different points before and within the walls of Mexico where gallant fights had taken place. The facts as brought out showed that the proposed hero was not in four of the five fights and that no witness

had seen the flag in question displayed at either of the five points. But one significant fact brought out by the investigation was that the flag of the South Carolina regiment of volunteers (Palmetto Regiment) was the first American flag planted within the walls of Mexico. This particular copy of this pamphlet has a history of its own. It was presented to Governor Thompson by "Michael P. Clark Late 2nd Lieut. Co. H, and Acting Adjutant, Palmetto Regiment, South Carolina Volunteers."

NECROLOGY.

George H. McMaster, a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, passed quietly away, after an illness of several weeks, at his home in Winnsboro on the 18th of July last. He was remarkably public-spirited, giving himself to every enterprise that was calculated to help the people of his town, county or State with a courage and enthusiasm that won for him the admiration and respect of even the most bitter opponents.

He was a ready and vigorous writer, and his communications to the county and State papers have been a great service to his people.

He was born April 28, 1828. He was a son of John McMaster, a soldier in the War of 1812, and Rachel Buchanan McMaster. His grand-father was Hugh McMaster, an early settler in the Calhoun settlement, Ninety Six District, and a soldier in the Revolutionary War. His early education was received at Mount Zion, under James H. Hudson. He was graduated from the South Carolina College in 1850. Gen. John Bratton, Col. James H. Rion and Rev. R. W. Barnwell were among his classmates. After graduation he taught for several years, taking an extended tour of Europe in the meantime.

During the war he did great service for his country by caring for needy Confederate soldiers in the Soldiers' Home, at Richmond, presided over by himself and most estimable wife, who was Miss May Flenniken, and by whom he had several children. Four of these survive him : Mrs. W. A. Beaty, of Winnsboro, F. H. McMaster, of Charleston, and George B. and Miss Mary McMaster of Winnsboro.

After the war he returned to Winnsboro, engaging in the

mercantile business, in which he was largely successful. He was for several years president of the Winnsboro National Bank. In 1880 he was elected to the Legislature, serving his county most acceptably for several years in this capacity.

In 1876, his first wife having died, Mr. McMaster was married to Miss Louisa Gregg, of Darlington. She survives him, together with six children : Miss Bessie, John Gregg, Misses Rachel, Louise, Flora and Winnie.

He was a brother of the late Col. F. W. McMaster, of Columbia, and leaves a brother, Mr. R. N. McMaster, of Winnsboro.

His remains were interred in the cemetery of the A. R. P. Church, of which he was long a member.

James M. Eason, a member of the South Carolina Historical Society, died at his home, 114 Beaufain Street, in the city of Charleston, Wednesday morning, September 3, 1902, in the 44th year of his age. He was born, reared and educated in Charleston, and upon reaching man's estate entered into mercantile pursuits in his native city, being for many years connected with the Shepherd Supply Company. In 1898 he was appointed Auditor of Charleston County to succeed his uncle, W. G. Eason, deceased, and served out the term ending with the same year. Shortly after retiring from the Auditor's office he was appointed Deputy Sheriff of Charleston County by Sheriff J. Elmore Martin, and this position he held at the time of his death. Mr. Eason married Miss Marie Gary, of Abbeville County, S. C., who, with five children, survives him.

INDEX.

- Abbott, William, *The Crisis of the Revolution* by, cited and commented on, 177, note 2.
- Abrahams, Emanuel, 118.
- Adams, Alexander, 4.
- Adams, Briant, 11, 12.
- Adams, Charles Francis. Address of before the New York Historical Society on Charles Sumner and the treaty of Washington, review of parts of by D. H. Chamberlain, mentioned, 181; oration of advocating the erection of a statue to Gen. R. E. Lee in Washington. D. C., mentioned, 246.
- Adams, Ephraim, 114.
- Adams, George, 5.
- Adams, Robert, 4.
- Adams, William, Jr., 123.
- Adler, Dr. Cyrus, 59.
- Ainger, Joseph, 82.
- Albemarle Point, 119.
- Alexander, Aaron, 14.
- Alexander, Joseph, 82.
- Alexander, Thomas, 4.
- Alexander, William, 4.
- Allen, James, 124.
- Allen, John, 83.
- Allston, John, Jr., 136.
- Allston, Josias, 136.
- Alquien, Abraham, 133.
- Anderson, Hugh, 244.
- Anderson, James, private in Capt. Goodwyn's company, 3d. Regt., 11, 12.
- Anderson, James, private in Capt. Woodward's company, 3d. Regt., 71.
- Anderson, John, assumed name of Major André, 21, 22.
- Anderson, Robert, 83.
- André, Major, Col. Tilghman's account of the capture of, 20-23; 176.
- Armistead of Virginia, The Family of*, genealogy of acknowledged, 117.
- Armstrong, Lieutenant Robert, 198.
- Arnet, William, 127.
- Arnold, Benedict, Col. Tilghman's account of the treason of, 20-23; 176.
- Arnold, Matthew, A Study of*, mentioned, 65.
- Arthur, William, 78.
- Ashby, Ann, 167.
- Ashby, Capt. Anthony, 199.
- Ashe, John, 149, note 10.
- Ashley Avenue, 215, note 6.
- Ashley Hall, 202, note 1.
- Ashworth, Arthur, 137.
- Assumption, 57.
- Aston, 86.
- Athenæum Library, St. Paul, Minn., 67.
- Atwood, Cornelius, 132.
- Austin, Benjamin, 216, note a.
- Austis, John, 60, 61.
- Auton, Jacob, 82.
- Axson, Charles, 49.
- Bacon, O. F., 52.
- Bacot, Daniel deSaussure, 224, 230.
- Bacot, Mrs. Eliza (Ferguson), 221, note p.
- Bacot, Milicent Jane, 221, 230.
- Bacot, Peter, 84, note 114; 204.
- Badham, Vernon Cosby, 54.
- Bailey, David, 205.
- Bailey, John, 233.
- Baker, Ann Elizabeth, 53.
- Baker, Capt. Jesse, 178.
- Baker, Capt. Richard Bohun, 178, 199 (Then a lieutenant).
- Ball, Capt., 88, note 2.
- Ball, Elias, founder of the South Carolina family, son of William Ball, of Devonshire, 154.
- Ball, Jas., 41, note uu.
- Ball, Capt. Samuel, Jr., 212, note 5.
- Ball, William, of Devonshire, England, 154.
- Baluët, Judith, 223, note z.
- Barefoot, Newill, 14.
- Barksdale, E. S., 166.
- Barlow, John, 82.
- Barnes, Edward, 216, note a.
- Barnes, James, article of on John Laurens criticised, 17-18, note 6.

- Barnes, John, 124.
 Barns, James, 201.
 Barns, William, 124.
 Barnwell, Charles Heyward (1837-1894), 111.
 Barnwell, Gen. John (1748-1799) 105, note nn; 223, note z.
 Barnwell, Hon. Robert W. (1801-1882), United States Senator, 57-58.
 Barnwell, Rev. Robert W. (1831-1863), 249.
 Baron, Adele, 64.
 Barre, Colonel, 215.
 Barre Street, 215, note 6.
 Barron, James, 4.
 Barton, Matthew Clarence, 51.
 Bartram's visit to Charles Town, 114.
 Barwicke, Edward, 98.
 Basset, Farquhar & Co., 40.
 Baun, Henry, 38, note qqq.
 Baxter, Mrs. Nathaniel, Jr., 189.
 Beames, James, 98, note *.
 Beattie, Louisa, 38.
 Beaty, Mrs. W. A., 249.
 Beckford, Sir William, 40.
 Beckford, William, 40.
 Bee, Hon. Thomas, 130, 193.
 Beekman, Barnard, 217, note e.
 Belcher, John, 70.
 Bell, Ann, 37.
 Bell, Edward, 131.
 Bell, John, who married Margaret Crowe, 50.
 Bell, John, private in the Revolution, 72.
 Bell, John, lieutenant in South Carolina regiment in the Cherokee war, 206.
 Bell, Robert, 136.
 Bell, Thomas, private in the Revolution, 124.
 Bell, Thomas, lieutenant in South Carolina regiment in the Cherokee war, 204.
 Bell, Valentine, 131.
 Bell, William, 190.
 Belleville, town of, founded by Col. William Thomson, 103-104.
 Bellevue plantation, 239.
 Bellina, Michel, 136.
 Benfield, John, 221, note t.
 Benton, Aaron, 133.
 Benton, Francis, 138.
 Benton, Jonab, 137.
 Beresford, Richard, 155, note 10.
 Berkeley Regiment, provincial militia, mentioned, 156.
 Berou, Gabrielle, 24, note a.
 Berry, Joseph A., 189.
 Berry, William, author of *Encyclopaedia Heraldica*, 151, note 2.
 Best, Rev. Dr. William, 43, note *.
 Bethell, Capt., 158, note 18.
 Beth Elohim congregation, Charleston, 63.
 Beth Elohim Unvey Shallom, Charleston, 63.
 Beur, Capt., 115.
 Biggin Church, glebe lands for, 155.
 Bilbo, Corporal, 198.
 Black, Hon. James A., 64.
 Black, Sarah Elizabeth, 64.
 Blackburn, Prof. George, 119.
 Blackledge, Benjamin, 127.
 Blackledge, Mary, 27.
 Blamyre, John, 206.
 Blair, Ellen, 238.
Blessing, the, 154.
 Blitchindon, Abraham, 127.
 Blitchindon, William, 127.
 Blundell, H., 210.
 Boiles, Charles, 73.
 Bozell, Peter, 83.
 Bolger, H. L. P., sketch of, 68.
 Bolger, Thomas W., 68.
 Bond, Prof. O. J., 34, note zz.
 Bonneau, John, 83.
 Bonnie Doone plantation, 238.
 Boone, Susannah, 36, note fff.
 Boscawen, Admiral, 241, note l.
 Bosher, Capt., 99, note h.
 Bostick, Agnes, 232.
 Bostick, Benjamin, 232.
 Bostick, Jennie, 239.
 Bostock, Mrs. Martha (Trezevant), 26, note *.
 Bostock, Mary Parsons, 26, note *.
 Bostock, Peter, 26.
 Boston Port Bill, remarks anent the signers of the London petition against, 149, note 11.
 Boutignon, Périnne, 223, note z.
 Bowen, Bishop Nathaniel, 45.
 Bowers, Edward, 198.
 Bowyer, Susan, 112.
 Box, Mrs. Eliza, 43, note *.
 Boyd, Robert, 217, note e.
 Boyd, William, 71.
 Boydell, John, 189.
 Boykin, Francis, 14.
 Boykin, Capt. Samuel, letter of to the Council of Safety, 84-85.

- Boyleston, Henry Cordes, 166.
 Bradwell, Harriet, 222.
 Bradwell, Joseph, 222, note v.
 Branch, Governor, of Florida, 232, note h.
 Branch, William, 232, note h.
 Bratton, Gen. John, 249.
 Bremar & Neyle, 241, note l.
 Bremar, Martha, 26, note f.
 Brewton family, notes on, 174-176.
 Brewton, Frances, dan. of Col. Robert (1698-1759), 176.
 Brewton, John, 221, note s.
 Brewton, Mary, dan. Col. Robert (1698-1759), 175, 176.
 Brewton, Mrs. Mary (Weyman), wife of John, 221, note s.
 Brewton, Col. Miles (1675-1745), 174, 175.
 Brewton, Miles (1731-1775), 193, 221, note r.
 Brewton, Mrs. Milicent (Bullock), wife of Col. Robert, 175.
 Brewton, Col. Robert (1698-1759), son of Col. Miles (1675-1745), 174, 175.
 Brewton, Ruth (1704-1770), daughter of Col. Miles (1675-1745), 174.
 Brewton, Mrs. Susannah (Porter), 2d wife of Col. Miles (1675-1745), 174.
 Bright, Caleb, 127.
 Briscoe, Mary, 52.
Britannia, the, 212, note 5.
 Broadway, Lewis, 11, 13.
 Bronaugh, John, 70.
 Broom, Thomas, 127.
 Broomfield, John, 70.
 Broomfield, Reuben, 69.
 Broughton *ads.* Trezevant, 28, note p; 38, note qq; 42, note yyy.
 Broughton, Mrs. Mary, 224, note c.
 Broughton, Lieutenant-Governor Thomas, 155; 155, note 10 (Then a Commissioner under Church Act).
 Broughton, Thomas, grand son of above, 158, note 18.
 Broughton, Trezevant *vs.*, 28, note p; 38, note qq; 42, note yyy.
 Brown, Abraham, 182.
 Brown, Alexander, 131.
 Brown, Anna C., 169.
 Brown, Archibald S., 169.
 Brown, Benjamin, 4.
 Brown, Charles D., 169.
 Brown, Elizabeth H., 169.
 Brown, Hamilton, 131.
 Brown, James, 4.
 Brown, Jeremiah, 127.
 Brown, Prof. John, of South Carolina College, 119.
 Brown, John, 1st. husband of Matilda Catherine Taylor, 49.
 Brown, John, 2d husband of Matilda Catherine Taylor and cousin of her first husband, 49.
 Brown, Levi, 132.
 Brown, Nancy H., 169.
 Brown, N. Harleston, George G. Duffee's letter to, 152, note 8; 169.
 Brown, Richard, 73.
 Brown, Robert, 127.
 Brown, Seaman D., 169.
 Brown, William, 180.
 Browne, Charles, 82.
 Brumby and Furman Notes, 115.
 Brumby, Gershom, 52.
 Brumby, Prof. R., 115.
 Brumby, Mrs. Susannah, 115.
 Brumby, Thomas, 115.
 Brunson, David, 69.
 Brunson, Isaac, 70.
 Brunson, Josiah, 70.
 Brunston, John, 127.
 Buchanan, President James, 229.
 Buchanan, James, Revolutionary soldier of South Carolina, 70.
 Buchanan, Capt. John, 178.
 Buchanan, Rachel, 248.
Buck-skin, the, 216, note a.
 Bull arms, 202, note 1.
 Bull, Hon. William (1683-1755), 155, note 10.
 Bull, Lientenant-Governor William (1710-1791), 90, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 219.
 Bullman, Rev. John, 221.
 Bulloch, Dr. J. G. B., 174, 175, 178.
 Burdell, Thomas, 73.
 Burke, Edmund, 215.
 Burke, W., 215.
 Burn, Alexander, 113.
 Burns, Peter, 73.
 Burrows, William, 26, note *.
 Burton plantation, 58.
 Butler, James H., 113.
 Butler, Col. (subsequently General) M. C., 48.
 Byrd, Thomas, 127.
 Cain, John, 127.

- Cain, Mary, 49.
 Cain, Patrick, 127, 128.
 Caldwell, Samuel, 4.
 Caldwell, Capt. William, 178.
 Calhoon, David, 4.
 Calhoun family, mention of matter pertaining to history of, 247.
 Calhoun, John C. (1782-1850), 120, 183, 184, 185, 187.
 Calhoun, Col. John C., grand-son of above, 247.
 Cambridge and Oxford, Dr. Garden's information and Henry Laurens's opinion concerning the education given by, 142-148.
 Camden, South Carolina, the first male child born in, 242.
 Cameron, Alexander, 80.
 Cammer, Margaret A. E., 115.
 Campbell, Alexander, 5.
 Campbell, "Mad Archie", 160.
 Campbell, G., 88, note ppp.
 Campbell, Lord William, 75, 197, note 3; 215, note 7.
 Canaday, Edward, 127.
 Cancellor, John, 4.
 Cannon, John, 127.
 Cannon, Robert, 127.
 Capers, Emma Jane Dunlap, 57.
 Capers family, notes on, 57, 242-243: mentioned, 181.
 Capers, Samuel E., 242.
 Carolina Coffee House, the, 87, note 1; 144, 207.
Carolina, the, 153, 154.
 Carr, John, 71.
 Carré, Walter Wingate, 238.
 Carroll, George, 237.
 Carson, John, 71.
 Carter, George, 137.
 Caruth, John, 4.
 Casten, William, 127.
 Cave Hall plantation, 110.
 Celley, John, 138.
 Chamblor, Daniel, 201.
 Chandler, Joseph, 133.
 Channing, Edward, 65.
 Chaplin, John, Sr., 124.
 Chaplin, John, Jr., 124.
 Chaplin, William, Sr., 124.
 Chaplin, William, Jr., 123.
 Chappell, Hext, 11, 13.
 Chardon, Isaac, 223, note z.
 Chardon, Mrs. Mary (Woodward), 223, note z.
 Charleston and Savannah Railroad, 231.
 Charleston Light Dragoons, 234.
 Charles Town, John Laurens's notes on the defense of, 20-21, note 8.
 Charlestown Library Society, 218-19.
 Charlton, Thomas, 5, 14, 15, 78, note 112.
 Cheavet, Mr., 91, 96.
 Cherokee expedition, William-son's of 1776, 63.
 Cherokee Indians, 8; Williamson's expedition against, 63; papers respecting delay of powder ordered to be sent to, 77-81, treaty made with at Lochaber, S. C., 1770, mentioned, 181; officers of the South Carolina regiment in the war with, 1760-62, 202-206.
Cherokee, the, man-of-war, 76.
 Cherokee war, officers of the South Carolina regiment in, 202-206.
 Cherry, Jacob, 14.
 Cheves, Langdon, Esq., 106, note rr; 154, note 7.
 Child, Hannah, 156.
 Child, James, 155, note 12.
 Child, Sarah, 167.
 Childsbury, free-school of, 155; 156, note 12.
 Chosolme, Francis, 82.
 Christensen, Niels, Jr., 67.
 Clare, Lord, 214.
 Clark, Francis, 201.
 Clark, Michael P., 248.
 Clarke, Rev. Mr. (Richard, perhaps), 148.
 Clay, Henry, Calhoun's speech in reply to referred to, 187.
 Clayton, Francis, 218.
 Cleaves, Corinne, 46.
 Clemens, Thomas, 4.
 Clements, Josiah, 132.
 Cleveland Public Library, 67.
 Clinton, Sir Henry, 22, 182.
 Clowney, Joseph, 26.
 Coachman, James, 204-5.
 Coband, George, 73.
 Cobia, T., 158, note 18.
 Coburn, John, 124.
 Cochran, Charles Burnham, 107.
 Cockran, John, 82.
 Cogby, —, 188.
 Colcock, —, 237.
 Colcock, —, 237.
 Colcock, Adelaide Huguenin, 229.
 Colcock & Gibbon, 222.
 Colcock, Agnes, 235.

- Colcock, Agnes Jones, 233.
 Colcock, Anna Eustace, 239.
 Colcock, Anna Stuart, 233, 240.
 Colcock, Anne, 217.
 Colcock, Annie Toomer, 58, 235.
 Colcock, Augusta Palmer, 238.
 Colcock, Caroline Ann Heyward, 232.
 Colcock, Catherine, 218, 233.
 Colcock, Charles Jones (1771-1839), son of John (1744-1782), 220-21, note p; 221, 222-224, 230.
 Colcock, Charles Jones (1801-1822), son of Charles Jones (1771-1839), 224.
 Colcock, Charles Jones (1820-1891), son of Thomas Hutson (1797-1851), 227, 230-232.
 Colcock, Charles Jones (1844-), son of Richard Woodward (1806-1856), 230, 237.
 Colcock, Charles Jones (1852-), son of Charles Jones (1820-1891), 221, note q; 222, note x; 224, note b; 226, note e; 227, note f; 228, note f; 229, note f; 230, note f; 232, notes h and j; 233, 234, note j; 235, note j; 236, note j; 237, note j; 238-239, 240, note j.
 Colcock, Charles Jones (1885-), son of Francis Horton (1855-), 239.
 Colcock, Clarence Huguenin, 235.
 Colcock, Cornelius Julius (1845-), 229, 235.
 Colcock, Daniel deSaussure (1846-), 230, 237-238.
 Colcock, Daniel deSaussure (1879-), son of Charles Jones (1844-), 237.
 Colcock, Daniel deSaussure (1884-), son of Daniel deSaussure (1846-), 238.
 Colcock, Edgar Huguenin, 229.
 Colcock, Edward Rowland, 234.
 Colcock, Eliza, 227.
 Colcock, Eliza Hay, dau. of Thos. Hutson (1797-1851), 227.
 Colcock, Eliza Hay, dau. of Richard Hutson (1823-1901), 234.
 Colcock, Eliza Mary, 228, 233.
 Colcock, Elizabeth, 233.
 Colcock, Mrs. Elizabeth, widow, 241.
 Colcock, Elizabeth Milner, 221, 224.
 Colcock, Emma Camilla, 234.
 Colcock, Emmeline Sarah, 229.
 Colcock, Errol Hay, dau of Chas. Jones (1820-1891), 233.
 Colcock, Errol Hay, dau of Chas. Jones (1852-), 239.
 Colcock, Esther Hutson, 234.
 Colcock, Francis Horton (1855-), 233, 239.
 Colcock, Francis Horton (1886-), 239.
 Colcock, Franklin Pierce (1853-), 229, 236.
 Colcock, Franklin Pierce (1892-1892), son of Marion Woodward (1856-), 237.
 Colcock, Mrs. Harriet (Bradwell), 222, note w.
 Colcock, Helen McIver, 233, 240.
 Colcock, Henry Hay, 229.
 Colcock, Hettie Hutson, 227, 237.
 Colcock, Isabel, 238.
 Colcock, Capt. Isaac, 240-241.
 Colcock, James Dunwoody, 227, 234.
 Colcock, James Stockman, 238.
 Colcock, Job, 218, 221-222.
 Colcock, Capt. John, and Some of His Descendants, 216-241, sketch of, 216-217; 218, notes g and h; 240, 241.
 Colcock, John (1744-1782), son of Capt. John, 175, 218-220, 224, note *.
 Colcock, John (1776-1777), son of John (1744-1782), 221.
 Colcock, John (1799-1872), son of Charles Jones (1771-1839), 221, note p; 224, 227.
 Colcock, John, son of Thomas Hutson (1797-1851), 227.
 Colcock, John (1843-1877), son of Charles Jones (1820-1891), 232.
 Colcock, John (1863-1869), son of Richard Hutson (1823-1901), 234.
 Colcock, John (1875-), son of Richard Hutson (1850-), 238.
 Colcock, John & Co., 227.
 Colcock, John Milner, 218.
 Colcock, Joseph Wilkie, 227.
 Colcock, Laurie Isabel, 236.
 Colcock, Mai North, 237.
 Colcock, Margaret Hamilton, 237.
 Colcock, Marion Woodward (1856-), 229, 236-237.
 Colcock, Marion Woodward (1885-), 237.
 Colcock, Martha Anna, dau. of John (1799-1872), 228.

- Colcock, Martha Anna, dau. of Richard Hutson (1823-1901), 234.
 Colcock, Mary, dau. of Capt. John, 218.
 Colcock, Mary, dau. of John (1744-1782), 221.
 Colcock, Mary, fifth child of Thomas Hutson (1797-1851), 227.
 Colcock, Mary, tenth child of Thomas Hutson (1797-1851), 227.
 Colcock, Mary, dau. of John (1799-1872), 228.
 Colcock, Mary Anna, 229, 235.
 Colcock, Mary Milicent, 234.
 Colcock, Mary Rugeley, 238.
 Colcock, Mary Woodward, 280.
 Colcock, Mrs. Mary Woodward (Hutson), 224.
 Colcock, May Clementine, 235.
 Colcock, McCanley & Mallory, 230.
 Colcock, Mrs. Milicent (Jones), 220, 221, note *.
 Colcock, Milicent, dau. John (1744-1782), 221.
 Colcock, Milicent, dau. John (1799-1872), 228.
 Colcock, Milicent Woodward, 237.
 Colcock, Pauline Ladson, 235.
 Colcock, Richard Hutson (1823-1901), son of Thomas Hutson (1797-1851), 227, 233-234.
 Colcock, Richard Hutson (1850-), son of Richard Woodward (1806-1856), 230, 238.
 Colcock, Richard Hutson (1877-), son of Richard Hutson (1850-), 238.
 Colcock, Richard Woodward (1806-1856), son of Charles Jones (1771-1839), 224, 229-230.
 Colcock, Richard Woodward (1880-), son of Daniel deSausure (1846-), 238.
 Colcock, Samuel Hay, son of Thos. Hutson (1797-1851), 227.
 Colcock, Samuel Hay, son of Charles Jones (1852-), 239.
 Colcock, Sarah, 218.
 Colcock, Seaborn Jones, 239.
 Colcock, Theodora Octavia, 229, 236.
 Colcock, Thomas, 233.
 Colcock, Thomas Hutson (1797-1851), son of Charles Jones (1771-1839), 224, 225-226.
 Colcock, Thomas Hutson (1835-1900), son of Thomas Hutson (1797-1851), 227, 234.
 Colcock, Thomas Hutson (1892-), son of James Dunwoody, 234.
 Colcock, William Bostick, 233.
 Colcock, William Ferguson (1804-1839), son of Charles Jones (1771-1839), 221, note p; 224, 228-229.
 Colcock, William Ferguson (1843-), son of William Ferguson (1804-1839), 229, 235.
 Colcock, William Ferguson, son of William Ferguson (1843-), 235.
 Colcock, William Ferguson (1898-), son of Daniel deSausure (1846-), 238.
 Colcock, William Gregorie, 237.
 Colcock, William Henry, son of Thomas Hutson (1797-1851), 227.
 Colcock, William Henry, son of Richard Woodward (1806-1856), 230.
 Colcock, William Hutson, second child of Thomas Hutson, 227, 233.
 Colcock, William Hutson, fourteenth child of Thomas Hutson (1797-1851), 227.
 Colcock, Woodward Hutson, 233.
 Colleton, Landgrave John, 155, 156.
 Colleton, Sir Peter, 58.
 Colleton, Landgrave Thomas, 58.
 Collins, William, 198.
 Columbia, seat of government changed to, 118-119, source of the name, 119.
 Columbia Female College, Tennessee, 232, note h.
 Columbia University Library, 67.
 Colyer-Bristow, Andrew Alfred, 60.
 Coming, John, 154.
 Coming, Mrs. Affra (Harleston), 154.
 Comingtee plantation, 154.
 Confederate defense of Charleston Harbor, documents pertaining to, 121-122.
Confederate Veteran, The, 232, note h.
 Conner, James, 206.
 Conney, Thomas, 137.
 Consolidation, Dr. Thomas Cooper's pamphlet on the subject of, 185.
 Constitution of 1790, the, mentioned, 118.

- Conway, Gen., M. P., 215.
 Cook, James, 14, 100, note *.
 Coon (Kuhn, Koon), Conrad, 11, 13.
 Coon (Kuhn, Koon), Lewis, 11, 13.
 Cooper, Rev. Robert, 218, 221, 222, 224.
 Cooper, Dr Thomas, 24, note a; 119, 184-185.
 Copeland, Isom, 187.
 Corbett, Elizabeth, 160, 243.
 Corbett, Hannah Margaret, 160.
 Corbett, Harleston, 160, 243, 244.
 Corbett, John Harleston, 168.
 Corbett, Margaret Harleston, 168.
 Corbett, Thomas, merchant of Charles Town, 160, 244.
 Corbett, Thomas (2d), son of above, 157, 158, note 18; 160, 168.
 Corbett, Thomas (3d., 1807-1846), son of above, 168.
 Corbett, Thomas, teacher of the free-school in Charles Town and subsequently High Bailiff of Westminster, 87, note 1; 89, 244.
 Cordes, Elizabeth, 165.
 Cordes, Mary, 59.
 Cornwallis, Earl, surrender of, mentioned, 82; 40.
 Cotesworth, Miss, 175.
 Cotter, Moses, order for powder to be delivered to, 77; affidavit of published in Moultrie's *Memoirs*, cited, 78, note 112.
 Council of Safety, the first, papers of, 3-15, 69-85, 123-138; George Galphin's letter to, 79; Samuel Boykin's letter to, 84-85; Little River Committee's letter to, 135-137; mentioned, 68.
 Council of Safety, the second, papers of, 193-201; Major Barnard Elliott's letter to, 194-197.
 Courson, Thomas, 14.
 Courtenay, Hon. Wm. A., 232, note h.
 Courtney, James, 133.
 Courtney, John, Jr., 138.
 Courtney, Robert, Sr., 133.
 Courtney, Robert, Jr., 133.
 Courtney, Samuel, 133.
 Covent Garden, 86.
 Craven, Governor Charles, 155, note 10.
 Crawford, B. Ilamy, 205.
 Crawford, James, 5, 74.
 Crawford, William H., 188, 184, 185.
 Creek Indians, mentioned, 79.
 Creighton, John, 205-206.
 Cripps, Carolina, 192.
 Crockett, Robert, 74.
 Cross & Crowley, 43, note zzz.
 Cross, Capt. (probably William George), 38, note ppp.
 Cross, Mrs. Charlotte (Trezevant), 29, note x; 36, note ggg; 43, note zzz.
 Cross, Mrs. Frances Maria (Halsey), 36, note hhh.
 Cross, George Warren, 36, 37, note jll; 48, note zzz.
 Cross, Mrs. Mary Man (Pawley), 37, note jll.
 Cross, Capt. William George, 29, note x; 35, note ccc; 36, 41, note uuu; 48, note zzz.
 Crosthwaite, Wm. Ward, 205.
 Crouch, A., 41.
 Crouch, Abraham, 28.
 Crouch, Ann, 28.
 Crouch, Catherine, 28.
 Crouch, William Henry, 29, note x.
 Crowe, Alexander, 50.
 Crowe, Alexander, Jr., 50.
 Crowe, Alice, 51.
 Crowe, Arthur, 51.
 Crowe, Catherine, 51.
 Crowe, Elizabeth Farquhar, 50.
 Crowe, Emily, 51.
 Crowe, George, 51.
 Crowe, Henry, 51.
 Crowe, Margaret, 50.
 Crowe, Matilda, 51.
 Crowe, Robert, 50.
 Cruger, Anna Carolina, 46.
 Cruger, Mrs. Ann Sarah (Trezevant), 44, note e 4.
 Cruger, Catherine de Nully, 45.
 Cruger, Emma Maria, 45.
 Cruger, Henry Douglas (Henry Nicholas), 45.
 Cruger, Henry Nicholas (Henry Douglas), 45.
 Cruger, Lewis Trezevant, 45.
 Cruger, Nicholas (1779-1826), 44.
 Cruger, Nicholas (1813-1872), 46.
 Cruikshank, Gilbert, 118.
 Crum, Henry, 127, 128.
 Cumming, Capt. Andrew, letter of to Henry Laurens, 125-126; roll of company of, 126-128.
 Cunningham, Miss Floride, 68.
 Cunningham, Patrick, 63, 78, note 112; 102.
 Cunningham, Isabel Fraser, 236.

- Cunningham, James, 216, note a.
 Curbey, James, 133.
 Corling, Capt. Thomas, 129.
 Curtis, Benjamin, 133.
 Curtis, James, 133.
 Da Costa, Mrs. Judith Mendes (Salvador), 63.
 Da Costa, Mrs. Rebecca Mendes, 62.
 Dalton, Capt. Darius, roll of company of, 82-83.
 Dalton, James Francis, 82.
 Dantzler, Hon. C. G., 67.
 Darby, A. B., 110.
 Darby, Dr. A. T., 111.
 Dartmouth, Lord, 214.
 Dauthen, Jane, 151, note 2; 153.
 Davant, Thomas S., 54, 180.
 Davidson, Fannie, 46.
 Davis, Capt. David, 155, note 10.
 Davis, Capt. John, 97, note c.
 Davis, William, 127.
 Dawson, Louis Young, 112.
 Dean, Benjamin, 83.
 DeBrahm, the engineer of the province of South Carolina, 76.
 DeBruhl, W. J., 55.
 DeCarteret family, mentioned, 152, note 3.
 DeCarteret, Sir Philip, 152-153, note 3.
 D'Estaing, Count, 16, note 5.
 DeJean, 89, 90, 96.
 Dellient, Andrew, 134, 179, 199.
 Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity, the, 232, note b.
 DeLuc, Mr., 88.
 Denham, Mr., 88, note 2.
 Denson, J., 115.
 Denson, Mrs. J., 115.
 Derby, Eleazer, 216, note a.
 DesChamps, William, 34.
 desJonnes, Baron, 56-57.
 deSaussure, Hon. Henry W., 222.
 deSaussure, Gen. Wilmot G., 29, note u.
 DeTrobriand, Gen., 48.
 DeVeaux, Andrew, 149, note 10.
 DeVeaux, Mrs. Catharine (Barnwell), 149, note 10.
 DeVeaux, Catharine, 149, note 10.
 DeVeaux, John, 198.
 Dever, Charles, 11, 13.
 deVille, Marye, 222, note z.
 Devon, Charles, 217, note c.
 Dewees, Amelia Lequeux, 235.
 Dewees, Emmeline Huguenin Colcock, 235.
 Dewees, Henrietta, 235.
 Dewees, Dr. Joseph, 235.
 Donelson, Gen., 232, note h.
 Dopson, Joseph, 82.
 Doughty, Georgianna W., 162.
 Douglas, Harriet, 45.
 Dowdswell, Mr. M. P., 214-15.
 Drayton, J. Coleman, 189.
 Drayton, Hon. John, 88, note 2.
 Drayton, Col. (Stephen, probably), 158, note 18.
 Drayton, Thomas, 88, note 2.
 Drayton, William, 67.
 Drayton, Hon. William Henry, 3, note 98: 75, 77, 101, 130, 193.
 DuBose, Andrew, 132.
 DuBose, Daniel, 132.
 DuBose, Capt. Elias, roll of company of, 132-133.
 DuBose, Elisha, 133.
 DuBose, Isaac (1), 132.
 DuBose, Isaac (2), 133.
 DuBose, Joel Campbell, 246.
 DuBose, John, Sr., 133.
 DuBose, Joseph, 132.
 DuBose (Dubosk), Lieutenant, 199.
 DuBose, Rev. Dr. William Porcher, 246.
 Duer, John, 113.
 Duffee, George G., letter of to N. Harleston Brown, 152, note 3.
 Duggins, William, 72.
 Dulles *ads.* Thomson, 109, note aaa.
 Dunbar, Lieutenant, 198.
 Dunham, Mary Jane, 179.
 Dunlap, Dr. Robert, 41, note.
 Dunn, Alexander, 136.
 Dunn, John, 201.
 Dunning, James, 113.
 Dunnivant, Florence, 83.
 Durand, Rev. Levi, 36, note fff.
 Durand, Susannah, 36, note fff.
 Durham, Charnal, 71.
 Duryea & Cohen, 68.
 Dutarque, Lewis, 69, 77, 81.
 Dutch East India Company, 61.
 Dwight, Samuel, 136.
 Early, Prof. Clement, 119.
 Eason, James M., sketch of, 250.
 Eason, W. G., 250.
 Edwards, M—, 137.
 Effingham, Thomas, Earl of, 60.
 Ehrich, John Mathias, 50.
 Eirick, John Adam, 83.
 Elliott, Capt. (subsequently Major) Barnard, 134, letter of to the Council of Safety, 194-197;

- account of the trouble of with Mr. Russel, 195-196.
- Elliott, Hon. Benjamin, 193.
- Elliott, Benjamin, compiler of volume containing debate in the South Carolina House of Representatives on the question of calling a Convention to ratify the Federal Constitution and the debate in the State Convention called to act on the Federal Constitution, 105, note jj.
- Elliott, Capt. Joseph, 178.
- Elliott, Major (subsequently General) Stephen, 165, note 22.
- Elliott, William (1795), 106, note nn.
- Ellis, Daniel, 83.
- Ellis, Mr., M. P., 214.
- Elmsley, Mr., 87.
- Elmwood plantation, 232.
- Elzey, Willis, 127.
- Endeavour*, the, 216, note a; 240, note l.
- English politics of Revolutionary times, Henry Laurens's comments on the corruption of, 145-149.
- Esam, John, 133.
- Evans, George, 241.
- Eveleigh, Capt. Nicholas, 184, 172, mention of company of, 195; 199.
- Exchange, the (The old Post-office in Charleston), notes on the building of, 114-115.
- Fackler, Colcock & Co., 230.
- Fagan, Elizabeth, 201.
- Fair Springs plantation, 58.
- Fant, W. A., 122.
- Fargason (perhaps Ferguson), Thomas, 84.
- Farquhar & Smith, 39, 43, note zzz.
- Farquhar, Anne, 39, note rrr.
- Farquhar, Charlotte, 39, note rrr.
- Farquhar, Elizabeth, 39, note rrr.
- Farquhar, Elizabeth Willoughby, 38, 39.
- Farquhar, John, remarkable career of, 39-40; mentioned, 41, 42.
- Farquhar, John, father of above, 39, note rrr.
- Farquhar, Robert, 38, 39, 43, note zzz.
- Farrar, Benjamin, 100, note *
- Farrar, Capt. Field, 63, 178.
- Farrar, George, 82.
- Fascio, Mr., 88.
- Faucheraud, Elizabeth, 168.
- Fendin, Isaac, 124.
- Fendin, John, 124.
- Ferguson, Benjamin, 14.
- Ferguson, Capt. (of the *Cherokee*), 76.
- Ferguson, Mrs. Elizabeth Milner (Colcock), 221, notes p and *.
- Ferguson, Eliza McK., 224.
- Ferguson, John, 88.
- Ferguson, Martha O'Reilly, 221, note *; 224.
- Ferguson, Hon. Thomas, 84 (probably meant for him), 193, 224.
- Ferguson, William Cattell, 224.
- Ferrill, Edwin, 70.
- Ficken, H. H., 247.
- Fisher, John, 113.
- Fitchet, Jonathan, 4.
- FitzSimons, Christopher, 221, note u.
- Flagg, Capt. William, 41, note.
- Flenniken, May, 249.
- Fletcher, Col. Thomas, 102.
- Fletcher, Samuel, 88.
- Flinnap, imported stallion, 159, 173.
- Floid, Solomon, 73.
- Floyd, Charles, 124.
- Fonthill Abbey, account of, 40.
- Foot Point Land Company, 231.
- Forbes, the triumphs of, mentioned, 57.
- Ford, George, 34, note yy.
- Ford, John, 127.
- Fornea, Andrew, 83.
- Fort Johnson, some references to the repairing of by Major Barnard Elliott in 1775, 194-197.
- Foust, Burwell, 11, 18.
- Foust, William, 11, 12.
- Fox, Joseph, 69.
- Francis, Capt. James, 97, note c.
- Frank, Jacob, 127.
- Frank, Mi., 188.
- Franklin, Benjamin, Revolutionary soldier of South Carolina, 69.
- Franklin, Benjamin, the Pennsylvania printer and philosopher, 182.
- Fraser, Richard, 106, note ss.
- Frazier, Jacob, 71.
- Free-Schools, 36, 155, 155-6, note 12; 244.
- French, William, 14.
- Fripp, John, Jr., 123.
- Fripp, Paul, 124.
- Fripp, Thomas, 124.

- Fripp, William, Sr., 124.
 Fripp, William, Jr., 128.
 Frits, Henry, 11, 12.
 Fuller, Henry M., 67.
 Fuller, Lieut. Richard, 199.
 Furman, Miss Kate, 245.
 Furman, Mrs. Margaret A. E., 115-116.
 Furman, McDonald, 116.
 Furman, Richard, 116.
 Furman, Rev. Samuel, D. D., 116.
 Fuser, Col., 102.
 Gadsden, Christopher, 215, note 6.
 Gadsden, Rev. Christopher E., 36, note ij; 50.
 Gadsden Street, 215, note 6.
 Gadsden, Thomas (1712), 155.
 Gadsden, Capt. Thomas, of the Revolution, 178.
 Gage, Gen. Thomas, 75.
 Gaillard, Eleanor, 166.
 Gaillard, Theodore, 43, note zzz.
 Gaillard, William Eyre Gibson, 247.
 Galphin, George, letter of to the Council of Safety, 7-9; Henry Laurens's letter to, 9-10; 77, note 110; 79.
Galveston, the, 45.
 Garden, Rev. Alexander (1686-1756), the Bishop of London's Commissary for North Carolina, South Carolina and the Bahama Islands, 26, note *.
 Garden, Rev. Alexander (17—-1788), nephew of above, 38, note qq.
 Garden, Dr. Alexander (1728-1791), the naturalist, of a different family, 141-143, 145.
 Garden, Alexander (1757-1829), son of Dr. Garden, 142-148.
 Gardiner, —, 226, note e.
 Garnett, Robert S., Calhoun's letter to in 1824, referred to, 187.
 Gary, Marie, 250.
 Gaston, Alexander, 14.
 Gaston, Hugh, 14.
 Gaston, Robert, 14.
 Gatch, John, 88.
 Gather, Thomas, 72.
 Gayter, Moses, 127.
 Geddes, Gov. John, 185.
 Geddes, John, Jr., 185.
 Gendron, Philip, 155, note 10.
 Genevé, Henry Laurens's comparison of educational advantages of as compared with Oxford and Cambridge, 142; John F. Grimké's comments on the morals at, 149.
 George II., 61.
 Georgia Council of Safety, 8, note 101; 10.
 Gerley, John, 118.
 Germaine, Lord George, 214.
 Gernsey and Jerrey Islands, recovery of by Sir Richard Haileston, referred to, 151-158.
 Gervais, John Lewis, 62, 145 (probably refers to him).
 Gibbes, Hon. Robert, 155, note 10.
 Gibbes, Dr. R. W., *Documentary History of the American Revolution* by, mentioned, 138, 220.
 Gibbes, William (1689-1723), 155, note 10.
 Gibbes, William. (1723-1780), 84.
 Gibbon, William, 26, note c.
 Gibbs, —, 23.
 Gihson, Benjamin, 12, 13.
 Gibson, Gilbert, 11, 18.
 Gibson, Gilbert (Congarees), 11, 18.
 Gibson, John, 11, 12.
 Glessendanner, Rev. John, church record book of, mentioned, 98, note f.
 Gignilliat, Abraham, 222, note z.
 Gignilliat, Caroline Barbara, 52, 180.
 Gignilliat, Mrs. Charlotte (Trezevant), 180.
 Gignilliat, Charlotte Trezevant, 185.
 Gignilliat, George Warren, 52, 180.
 Gignilliat, Henry, 222, note z; 228, note z.
 Gignilliat, Jean François, 222, note z.
 Gignilliat, John Farquhar, 52.
 Gignilliat, John Trezevant, 180.
 Gignilliat, Judith, 222, note z.
 Gignilliat, Lilla C., 52.
 Gignilliat, Margaret Helen, 52.
 Gignilliat, Margaret Pepper, 47.
 Gignilliat, Mary Charlotte, 52.
 Gignilliat, Norman Gilbert, 52, 180.
 Gignilliat, Norman Page, 52 (given as Dr. Norman), 179.
 Gignilliat, Robert Cooper, 52.
 Gignilliat, William Henry, 180.
 Gilbert, John, 127.
 Gilbert, Robert, 127.
 Gillespie, Capt. John, 57.

- Gillett, Petterson, 137.
 Glass, John, 74.
 Glass, Joshua, 74.
 Glaze, John, 130.
 Glover, Edith, 225, note d.
 Glover, Emily, 225, note d.
 Glover, Lestariette, 225, note d.
 Glover, Samuel, 127.
 Glover, Sanders, 225, note d.
 Glover, Saphronia, 225, note d.
 Glover, Wm. Ferguson Hutson, 225, note d.
 Godhard, Sergeant, 198.
 Godwin, Rachel, 46.
 Golightly, Reuben, 127.
 Goodwyn, Capt. Robert, pay-bills of company of, 10-18.
 Goodwyn, Col. Robert H., 110.
 Goodwyn, Uriah, 14, 78, note 112; 178.
 Goodwyn, William, 78.
 Gopher Hill plantation, 236.
 Gordon, Elizabeth, 177.
 Gordon, John, private Capt. Polk's company in the Revolution, 5.
 Gordon, John, of Charles Town, father of above Elizabeth, 177.
 Gordon, John, brother (?) of above Elizabeth, 177, note 1; 226, note e.
 Gordon, Thomas, 33.
 Gourdin, Mrs. Eleanor (Gaillard), 166.
 Gourdin, Samuel, 109, note ddd.
 Gouvion, Col., 22.
 Gowen, James, 82.
 Græme, David, 62, 88, 244.
 Græme, Hon. James, 244.
 Graham, James & Co., 212, note 5.
 Graham, John, 127.
 Graham, Peter, 127.
 Graham, Capt. W. F., 230.
 Grainger, Moses, 83.
 Grant, Major-General Francis, 207.
 Grant, Col. James, defeat of, mentioned, 57; 202.
 Graves, Francis, 130.
 Gray, George, 14.
 Gray, James W., 36, note iii.
 Gray, Capt. Peter, 178.
 Great Warrior, the, 56, 57.
 Green, Samuel, 124.
 Greene, Francis Thomas, 82.
 Greene, Gen. Nathanael, 65, 103, 184.
 Gregg, Luisa, 250.
 Gregorie, Arnes Bostick, 240.
 Gregorie, Charles Colcock, 340.
 Gregorie, Charles Jones Colcock, 240.
 Gregorie, Louis Bradbury, 240.
 Gregorie, Mary Woodward, 237.
 Gregorie, Dr. Thomas, 240.
 Gregorie, Thomas Hutson, 240.
 Gregorie, William D., 227, 287.
 Griffin, Martin I. J., 121.
 Griffin, William, 70.
 Grimké, Henry, 35, note ccc.
 Grimké, John Faucheraud, 149.
 Grinnan, Capt. John, 204, 205, 206.
 Guerard family, chart of, mentioned, 122.
 Guerard, John, 26, note *.
 Guerard, Mrs. Margaret Roberts, 233.
 Guerard, Robert Godin, 233.
 Guerard, Robert Godin, Jr., 233.
 Guerard, two masters, 37, note iii.
Gulf States Historical Magazine, first issue of, 246.
 Gunn, Capt., 88, 90.
 Gurley, Austin, 201.
 Habersham family, Dr. Bulloch's work on, mentioned, 174.
 Hagans, James, 130.
 Haig, Elizabeth Porcher, 170.
 Halls, Robert, 109, note ddd.
 Haldiman, General, 139.
 Hall, Grace, 33.
 Hall, Lyman, 114.
 Hall, Martha, 33.
 Hall, Mary, 38.
 Hall, Richard, 34.
 Hall, Sarah, 34.
 Hall, Mrs. Susannah (Trezevant), 31, note ee.
 Hall, Susannah, 33.
 Hall, Thomas, 31-32, 157.
 Hall, William (1723-1768), 81, 33, notes qq, tt and uu.
 Hall, William (1757-1814), son of William (1723-1768), 33.
 Halsey, Frances Maria, 36-7.
 Halsey, Thomas Lloyd, 37.
 Hamilton, Alexander, letter of to John Laurens, 19-20; 23.
 Hamilton, James, of Little River, 185.
 Hamilton, Hon. James, Jr., 44-45.
 Hammond, Fannie, 49 (appears as Nannie), 180.
 Hampton, Capt. (subsequently Col.) Henry, 178.
 Hampton, Col. Richard, 108.
 Hampton, Col. Wade, of the Revolution, 195, 106, note nn; letter,

- of to Maj. Isaac Harleston, 159, note 19; Isaac Harleston's reply to, 159, note 19.
- Hampton, Lieutenant-General Wade (1818-1902), grandson of above, 48, 246.
- Hanckel, Prof. Christian, 119.
- Hanckel, E. C., 54.
- Hane, Henrietta, 111.
- Hanford, Prof. Fnoch, 119.
- Hankins, Dennis, 136.
- Hannah, Andrew, 69.
- Hardee, John, 133.
- Hardee, Gen. Wm. J., 281.
- Harleston a suburb of Charles Town, 156.
- Harleston, Affra, 153.
- Harleston, Alexyin Haig, 170.
- Harleston, Ann, daughter of John, the founder of the South Carolina family, 156, 171.
- Harleston, Ann, dau. of John (1708-1767), son of the founder, 157, 160.
- Harleston, Ann, dau. of Nicholas (1710-1768), son of the founder, 168.
- Harleston, Ann, dau. of Nicholas (1768-1832), 169.
- Harleston, Ann Olney, 170.
- Harleston, Ann Porcher, 170.
- Harleston, Anna Isabella, 164.
- Harleston, Annabella, 162.
- Harleston, Annabella Moultrie, 163.
- Harleston arms, 150.
- Harleston, Ashby, son of Nicholas (1710-1768), 167, 168.
- Harleston, Ashby, son of Nicholas (1768-1832), 169.
- Harleston, Cecilia, 162.
- Harleston, Cecilia Moultrie, 163, 164.
- Harleston, Cecilia Stanton, 163.
- Harleston, Charles, 153.
- Harleston, Constantia, 161.
- Harleston, Daniel, 156.
- Harleston, Edward (1722-1775), son of the founder, 156, 159, 167, 171-172.
- Harleston, Edward (1761-1825), son of John (1708-1767), 157, 158, note 18; 162.
- Harleston, Edward (1794-1871), son of Edward (1761-1825), 162.
- Harleston, Edward (1835-1891), son of Edward (1794-1871), 163, 164, 166.
- Harleston, Edward (1872-), son of Edward (1835-1891), 164.
- Harleston, Edward Isaac, 164, 167.
- Harleston, Edward Wentworth, 163.
- Harleston, Eleanor Cordes, 164, 166.
- Harleston, Eleanor Gaillard, 164.
- Harleston, Ellen Heriot, 170, 171.
- Harleston, Eliza Futey, 170.
- Harleston, Elizabeth, dau. of John (1708-1767), 157, 160.
- Harleston, Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas (1710-1768), 167, 168.
- Harleston, Elizabeth, dau. of John, (1733-1790), 160 (given as Eliza), 168.
- Harleston, Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas (1768-1832), 169, 172.
- Harleston, Elizabeth Ann (1735-1768), dau. of Nicholas (1710-1768), 167 (given as Elizabeth), 168.
- Harleston, Elizabeth Ann, dau. of John (1897-1831), 166, 167.
- Harleston, Elizabeth Barksdale, 166.
- Harleston, Elizabeth Huger, 163.
- Harleston family, arms of, 150; genealogy of, 151-173; notes on, 243-244.
- Harleston, Frances Motte, 163, 165.
- Harleston, Francis Huger (1839-1863), 163, 165.
- Harleston, Francis Huger (1877-), 164.
- Harleston, George, 156, 171.
- Harleston, Hannah, dau. of John (1708-1767), 157, 160.
- Harleston, Hannah, dau. of Edward (1794-1871), 163, 164.
- Harleston, Hannah Child, 161.
- Harleston, Hannah H., 162.
- Harleston, Capt. (subsequently Major) Isaac Child (He dropped the Child), 134, 156, 157-160, 161, 167, 173, note 32; 177, 178, 190, 199. William Harleston's letters to, 158, note 18; 159-160, note 20; Wade Hampton's letter to, 159, note 19; letter of to Wade Hampton, 159, note 19; Col. Roger Smith's letter to, 160, note 21; Dr. John T. Trezevant's letter to, mentioned, 179, printed, 242.
- Harleston, James Burn, 169.
- Harleston, Jane, 168.
- Harleston, Sir John, 151.

- Harleston, John (1532), of South Ockenden, 154, note 6.
 Harleston, John (1640), of South Ockenden, 151, note 2; 153, 154.
 Harleston, John (1640), of Mollyns, son of John of South Ockenden, (1640), 153, 154.
 Harleston, John (2d), of Mollyns, son of John of Mollyns (1640) and father of John, the founder of the South Carolina family, 153, 154, note 8.
 Harleston, John (-1738), son of 2d. John, of Mollyns, and founder of the South Carolina family, 153, 154-156, 171, 173.
 Harleston, John (1708-1767), son of the founder, 156, 162, 173, note 32.
 Harleston, John (1743-1768), son of John (1708-1767), 156, 157.
 Harleston, John (1733-1790), son of Nicholas (1710-1768), 167, 169, 172, 173.
 Harleston, John (1756-1781), son of Edward (1722-1775), 134, 159, 167, 168, 169, 172-173, 199.
 Harleston, John (1790-1790), son of Edward (1761-1825), 162.
 Harleston, John (1797-1831), son of Edward (1761-1825), 162, 165.
 Harleston, John (1805-1877), son of William (1757-1816), 161.
 Harleston, John (1831-), 163-164, 177, 190.
 Harleston, John (1874-), 164.
 Harleston, John Ashby, 169, 170.
 Harleston, John Mitchell, 170.
 Harleston, John Moultrie, 165, 166.
 Harleston, John Simons, 166.
 Harleston, Laurins Toomer, 170, 171.
 Harleston, Lucy, 163.
 Harleston, Margaret, dau. of John (1708-1767), 156, 160.
 Harleston, Martha Selina, 166.
 Harleston, Mary Ashby, 170, 171.
 Harleston, Mary Deas, 169, 170.
 Harleston, Mary Elizabeth, 166.
 Harleston, Mary Hunger, 163, 165.
 Harleston, Nicholas (1710-1768), son of the founder, 156, 167.
 Harleston, Nicholas (1753-1783), son of John (1708-1767), 157, 160.
 Harleston, Nicholas (1768-1832), son of Nicholas (1710-1768), 167, 168.
 Harleston, Nicholas (1800-1853), son of Nicholas (1768-1832), 169.
 Harleston, Nicholas Somers (1835-1838), 170.
 Harleston, Nicholas Somers (1858-1862), 170.
 Harleston, Olivia Hunger, 171.
 Harleston, Olney, 169.
 Harleston, Philip, 156, 173.
 Harleston, Vice-Admiral Sir Richard, 151, 152-153, note 3.
 Harleston (Harlstone), Robert, 150, note 1; 151, note 2; 153.
 Harleston, Robert Haig, 170, 171.
 Harleston, Robert Haig, Jr., 171.
 Harleston, Sarah, dau. of John (1708-1767), 157, 162.
 Harleston, Sarah, dau. of Nicholas (1710-1768), 167, 168.
 Harleston, Sarah, dau. of John (1733-1790), 168.
 Harleston, Sarah Gaillard, 166.
 Harleston, Sarah Hasell, 161, 243.
 Harleston, Selina Doughty, 168.
 Harleston, Somers, 169, 170.
 Harleston, Susan Elizabeth, 170, 171.
 Harleston, Susan Porcher, 170, 171.
 Harleston, Susan Somers, 169.
 Harleston, Thomas Cordes, 165, 166.
 Harleston, William (1757-1816), son of John (1708-1767), 157, 158, 161; letters of to his brother Isaac, 158, note 18; 159-160, note 20.
 Harleston, William, son of William (1757-1816), 161.
 Harmon, Henry, 14.
 Harper, Robert, 138.
 Harris, Charles, 43, note *.
 Harris, Mr., 195, 196.
 Harris, Dr. Tucker (?), 242.
 Harrison, Henry, 38, note ooo.
 Harrison, John, 38, note ooo.
 Harrison, Thomas, 133.
 Harrison, William, 38, note ooo.
 Harrison, —, 38.
 Hart, Albert Bushnell, 65.
 Hart, Maj. Benjamin, 106, 107, note tt; 109-110, note fff.
 Hart, Benjamin, son of Maj. Benjamin, 107, note tt.
 Hart, Hon. Charles, 155, note 10.
 Hart, Claudia, 107, note tt.
 Hart, Maj. Derrill, 106.
 Hart, Dr. Derrill, son of Maj. Derrill, 106, note ss; 110.

- Hart, Jane, 112.
 Hart, Mary, daughter of Maj. Der-
 vill, 106, note ss.
 Hart, Mary, daughter of Maj. Ben-
 jamin, 107, note tt.
 Hart, Michael, 63.
 Hart, Rebecca, 106, note ss.
 Hartley, Elizabeth, 226, note e.
 Harvey, Andrew, 113.
 Harvey, William, of Capt. Dalton's
 company in the Revolution, 83.
 Harvey, William, of Capt. Mills's
 company in the Revolution, 137.
 Hasell, Bentley, 45.
 Hasell family, mention of records
 of, 45, note j 4.
 Hasell, Rev. Thomas, 45-6, note j 4.
 Hasell, Thomas, 244.
 Haskell, Major Elnathan, 106, note
 *, 107.
 Haskell, Emma, 110.
 Haskell, Paul T., 104.
 Hastings, Warren, 49.
 Hawkins, James, 74.
 Hawksford, F., letter of to Hon.
 Theodore D. Jervy, 152-153,
 note 8.
 Hawthorn, James, 4.
 Hay, Col. Ann Hawke, 226, note
 e; 239.
 Hay, Eliza Mary, 225, 226, note e.
 Hay, James, 241, note l.
 Hay, Michael, 225, note e: 226,
 note e.
 Hay, Patti Lee, 239.
 Hay, Samuel, son of Col. Ann
 Hawke, 226, note e.
 Hay, Samuel, father of Patti Lee
 Hay, 239.
 Hay, Susan, 239.
 Hay, William Henry, 226, note e.
 Hayne, Col. Isaac, the MS. diary
 of, cited, 34, note xx; 220, 228,
 note z.
 Heathcott, James, 114.
 Heatley, Andrew, 106, note nn.
 Heatley, Capt. Charles, 5, note 99;
 pay-bill of company of, 73-74.
 Hemilé, Mons. (John Himeli?), 89.
 Hemphill, Hon. John J., 67.
 Hencock, Augustin, 71.
 Henderson, Hon. D. S., 67.
 Henderson, Francis, 71.
 Henderson, John, 71.
 Henderson, Lieut. John, of Green-
 brier County, Virginia, Ancestry
 and Descendants of, ac-
 knowledged, 190.
 Henderson, William, private Capt.
 Thomas Woodward's company
 in Revolution, 71.
 Henderson, Lt. Col. William, of
 3d. S. C. Continental regiment,
 178.
 Hennington, Capt. John, 178.
 Henry, Prof. Robert, 119.
 Heriot, Sarah Jane, 170.
 Heron, Mrs. Harriet (Bell), 107,
 note tt.
 Herren, Andrew, 201.
 Hext, Hugh, 155, note 10.
 Hext, Capt. William, 178.
 Heylyn, the, 216, note a.
 Heyward, Mrs. Ann Sarah (Treze-
 vant), 29, note x; 47.
 Heyward, Daniel (-1796), 29,
 note x; 44.
 Heyward, Elizabeth Mathews, 44.
 Heyward, Mary Caroline, 231.
 Heyward, Thomas, Jr., Signer of
 the Declaration of Indepen-
 dence, 44, 193, 231.
 Hickmon, John, 127.
 Hill, Charles, 155, note 10.
 Hill, Josiah, 131.
 Hilton, Isaac, 70.
 Hilton, John, 70.
 Hilton, William, 70.
 Hiltzheimer, Jacob, *Extract from
 the Diary of*, acknowledged,
 190.
 Hinds, Thomas, 34.
 Hinson, Denny (Dennis), 69.
 Hirde, Isaac, 82.
 Hodge, Benjamin, 11, 12.
 Holcombe, Rev. Mr., 42, note yyy.
 Hollen, James, 127.
 Holmes, David, 7, 8, 9.
 Holmes, Isaac E., 186.
 Holmes, James E., 52.
 Holt, Mrs. E. C., 67.
 Honey Hill, the battle of, 231.
 Hood, William, 70.
 Hooper, James, 198.
 Hope, Alexander, 216, note a.
 Hopkins, David, 11, 12.
 Hopkins, John, 232, note h.
 Hopkins, Mary, 231-232, note h.
 Horbiston (Harleston), Sir Rich-
 ard, 152.
 Horlbeck, John, 115.
 Horlbeck, Peter, 115.
 Horne, Parson, 143.
 Horner, Isaac, 5.
 Horry, Capt. Daniel, 134, 199, 201.
 Horry, Capt. Peter, 134, 199, 201.

- Hort, Mrs. Thomas, 41, note unu.
 Horton, Judge James E., 232, note h.
 Horton, Josephine, 232, note h.
 Horton, Lucy Frances, 231.
 Horton, Mary Eliza, 232, note h.
 Horton, Rhoda, 232, note h.
 Horton, Van Rhoda, 232, note h.
 Horton, Walter, 232, note h.
 Houston, Prof. D. F., reference to Calhoun's letter to Garnett published in *Critical Study of Nullification* in South Carolina by, 187.
 Howard, Samuel, 114.
 Howe, Jonah, 68.
 Howe, Gen. Robert, expedition of to Savannah, 1777, 102, 103, note aa.
 Howell, Epps Goodwyn, 47.
 Howell, Hardy, 127.
 Howell, Jesse, 47.
 Howell, Joseph, 127.
 Howell, Mrs. Martha, 47.
 Howell, Thomas, 14.
 Hrabowski, Eleanor Sabb, 111.
 Hubbard, William, 12, 18.
 Huck, Doctor, 86.
 Hudson, James H., 249.
 Huger, Anna Isabella, 163.
 Huger, Major Benjamin (1746-1779), 161 (should have been John), 243.
 Huger, Hon. Benjamin, son of Maj. Benjamin, 243.
 Huger, Gen. Benjamin, nephew of Hon. Benjamin, 58.
 Huger, Dr. Benjamin, son of Hon. John, not of Maj. Benjamin, 161, 243.
 Huger, Benjamin Frost, son of Dr. Benjamin, 161.
 Huger, Daniel, (1688-17—), father of Maj. Benjamin and Hon. John, 25, note d; 59.
 Huger, Eliza, 161.
 Huger, Capt. Francis, 134, 199, 201.
 Huger, Col. (subsequently Gen.) Isaac, 194.
 Huger, Hon. John, 134, 193, 206, 243.
 Huger, Sarah Quash, 161.
 Huger, Dr. William Harleston, son of Dr. Benjamin, 150, note 1; 161.
 Huguenin, Capt. Abram, 228.
 Huguenin, Emmaline Lucia, 228.
 Huguenin, Sarah, 228.
 Huguenots, the, naturalization lists of, mentioned, 24.
 Huguenot Society of South Carolina *Transactions* of, noticed, 188.
 Hühner, Leon, sketch of Francis Salvador by, reviewed, 59-64.
 Humphreys, H. H., 65.
 Humphreys, Ralph, 77, 78.
 Hunt, Capt. William, 198.
 Hunter, Jacob, 127.
 Huriburt, Mr., 228.
 Hutchins, Rev. Mr., 42.
 Hutson, Albert Lockett, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Ann, 223, note z.
 Hutson, Arthur Cary, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Charles Jones Colcock, 236.
 Hutson, Charles Woodward, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Charles Stanyarne, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Elizabeth, 223, note z.
 Hutson, Elizabeth McLeod, 236.
 Hutson, Emily, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Emmeline Lucia, 236.
 Hutson, Esther, 223, note z.
 Hutson, Mrs. Esther (Maine), 224.
 Hutson, Ethel, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Frances, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Francis Marion, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Henry Lockett, 225, note d.
 Hutson, James Gregorie, 236.
 Hutson, Louise d'Aubrey, 236.
 Hutson, Mary, 223, note z.
 Hutson, Mary Anna, 236.
 Hutson, Mary Lockett, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Mary Woodward, 222.
 Hutson, Miles Brewton, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Hon. Richard, 223, note z.
 Hutson, Richard Woodward, 224.
 Hutson, Richard Woodward son of C. J. C., 236.
 Hutson, Rosa, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Sarah, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Sarah McLeod, 236.
 Hutson, Sophy Palmer, 225, note d.
 Hutson, Thomas, 222, 223, note z; 224.
 Hutson, Dr. Thomas Woodward, 236-7.
 Hutson, Rev. William, 222, note z.
 Hutson, William Colcock, 236.

- Hutson, William Ferguson, 224, note d.
 Hutson, William Ferguson, son of Charles Woodward, 225, note d.
 Hyrne, Major Edmund, 178, 198 (then Capt).
 Hywassih, 56.
 Indians, Creeks, 7, ammunition for, 7, 8, 9; Cherokees, 8, 63, 77-81, 181, 202-206; Salisbury conference of Indian agents, 10.
 Inman, John, 127.
 Innes, Alexander, letter of to Governor Tonyn, 75-76.
 I'On, Hon. Jacob Bond, 186.
 Irving, Jacob Æmilius, 160.
 Irving, Dr. John Beaufain, 45.
 Izard arms, the, 58-59.
 Izard family, genealogical items about, 58-59.
 Izard, Ralph, founder of the South Carolina family, 58, 59.
 Izard, Ralph (1688-1748), son of the founder, 58, 59, 155, note 10.
 Izard, Ralph (1717-1761), nephew of Ralph (1688-1748), 58.
 Izard, Ralph (1742-1804), grandson of Ralph (1688-1748), 59.
 Izard, Ralph (175-180-), son of Ralph (1717-1761), 58.
 Izard, Ralph (1860-), 121.
 Izard, Ralph de Lancey (1819-1849), 58.
 Jackson, Andrew, 184, 185.
 Jackson, John, 12, 18.
 Jacobs, John, 72.
 Jameson, Rev. E. O., 68.
 Janes John, 4.
 Jefferson, Thomas, 119.
 Jenkins, Rev. Edward, 85, note fff; 41, 50, 244.
 Jenkins, Capt. John, roll of company of, 123-125.
 Jenkins, Joseph, 128.
 Jennings, Col., M. P., 215.
 Jennings, Thomas, 125.
 Jervey, Edward Theodore, 49.
 Jervey, Ell'n Heyward, 150, note 1.
 Jervey, Mrs. Grace (Hall), 33, note ss.
 Jervey, Theodore D., genealogy of the Harlestons by, 151-173, F. Hawksford's letter to, 152-153, note 8.
 Jervey, Thomas, 33.
 John & Henry, the, 216, note a.
 Johns, John, 11, 12.
 Johnson, Dr., 88, note 2.
 Johnson, Rev. Gideon, 155, note 10.
 Johnson, Rev. John, D. D., 67, 190.
 Johnson, Dr. Joseph, *Traditions of the Revolution* by, cited, 97, note a; 103, notes aa and ee.
 Johnson, Louisa, 171.
 Johnson, Governor Robert, 155, 216, note a.
 Johnson, Sarah, 49.
 Johnson (Legaré) Street, Charles Town, 118.
 Johnson, Judge William, 42, note xxx; 43, note zzz.
 Johnstone, Mrs. Fanny L., 116, 121.
 Jolliff, the, 115.
 Jones, Dunwoody, 176.
 Jones family, notes on, in connection with the Brewtons, 174-176.
 Jones, John, 3d husband of Matilda Catherine Taylor, 49.
 Jones, John, private Capt. Elias DuBose's company in the Revolution, 133.
 Jones, Maj. John (1749-1779), son of Joseph and Mary (Brewton) Jones, 175, 176; 221, note t.
 Jones, Joseph (-1751), 175, 176, 218, 219, note j.
 Jones, Mrs. Mary (Brewton), 175, 176.
 Jones, Mrs. Mary (Sharpe), 175, 221, note t.
 Jones, Mary Robert, 239.
 Jones, Milicent, 175, 218.
 Jones, Samuel, 82.
 Jones, Seaborn, 239.
 Jones, Thomas, 219, note j.
 Jones, William, 182.
 Jordan, Mrs. Jefferson Davis, 59, 67.
 Joseph Habersham Chapter, D. A. R., *Historical Collections* of, Vol. I., reviewed, 181.
 Kanapaux, Capt. John P., 68.
 Karr, George A., 91.
 Keating, John, 83.
 Keating, Richard, 82.
 Keller, Ida Catherine, 55.
 Kelsal, Roger, 206.
 Kendrick, Turner, 181.
 Kennedy, Ceder, 187.
 Kennedy, Dr. Matthew, 128.
 Kennedy, R. M., 67.
 Kenney, Elizabeth Mary, 226, note e.

- Kenney, John, 226, note e.
 Kephart, Horace, 117.
 Kershaw, Capt. Ely, pay-bill of company of, 13-15.
 Kershaw, Joseph, 5, 85.
 Killigrove, William, 201.
 Killingsworth, Jesse, 11, 13.
 Killingsworth, John, 78.
 King, Judge Mitchell, 60.
 Kinsey, Zephaniah, 212, note 5.
 Kirkland, Moses, 75.
 Knox, Gen. Henry, 22.
 Knox, John, 4.
 Kohn, August, 60.
 LaBorde, Prof. Maximilian, 119.
 Lacey, Capt. (subsequently Col. and Gen.), roll of company of, 130-131; 246.
 Lacey, James, 131.
 Lacey, Reuben, 131, 246.
 Ladson, Benjamin, 123.
 Ladson, Thomas, 123.
 Lafayette, Marquis de, 22.
 Lamb, —, 138.
 Lane, John, 127.
 Lane, Mary, 34.
 Lassater, William, 11, 12.
 Lathers, Col. Richard, biography of, reviewed, 247.
 Laurens arms, mentioned, 89, 91, 211.
 Laurens family, reference to his tory of, 210, 211.
 Laurens, Hon. Henry, letter of to Capt. Arnoldus Vander Horst, 6; letter of to Col. William Moultrie, 6; letter of to the Georgia Council of Safety, mentioned, 8, note 101; letter of to the Committee for Saxe-Gotha Township, 77-78; letter of to Edward Wilkinson, 79; letter of to Richard Pearis, 79-80; letter of to Col. William Thomson, 80-81; order of to the Commissioners of the Colony Treasury, 83-84; letters of to his son John, 86-96, 139-149, 207-215; Andrew Cumming's letter to, 125-126; James Skirving, Junior's letter to, 128-129; letter of to Capt. John Harleston, mentioned, 167, note 27; record of commission of as lieutenant-colonel, 208; mentioned, 23, 26, note 4; 180, 185, note 124; 190, 193, 244.
 Laurens, Henry (Harry), son of Hon. Henry, 90, 91, 95, 140, 149, 190, 209, 213, 215.
 Laurens, Henry R., 190.
 Laurens, James, son of Hon. Henry, 144.
 Laurens, John, son of Hon. Henry, army correspondence of, 16-23; resolution of Congress granting a commission to, 16; reply of to the President of Congress, 16-17; protest of to D'Estaing, referred to, 216, note 5; action of Congress on letter of, 18; James Barnes's erroneous sketch of criticised, 217-218, note 6; Alexander Hamilton's letter to, 19-20; Tench Tilghman's letter to, 20-23; Gen. Washington's letter to, mentioned, 86; Henry Laurens's letters to, 86-96, 139-149, 207-215; mentioned, 176, 244.
 Laurens, R. C., 163.
 Lawrence, Ella, 52.
 Lawrence, Susan, 52.
 Leake, Stephen Martin, 60, 61.
 Lechmere, Sir Anthony, 149, note 10.
 Lechmere, Anthony, of Charles Town, S. C., 149, note 10.
 Lechmere, Edmund, M. P., 149, note 10.
 Lechmere, Col. Nicholas (1783-1805), of Worcester, 149.
 Lechmere, Col. Nicholas (—1783), of Beaufort, S. C., 149, note 10.
 Ledwick, Mr. and Mrs., 57.
 Lee, R. D., 190.
 Lee, Gen. R. E., 246.
 Lee, William, 11, 13.
 Legaré, Hugh Swinton, Prof. B. J. Ramage's sketch of reviewed, 118-120, 183-188.
 Legaré, James, 227.
 Legaré, Solomon, the Huguenot, 118.
 Legaré Street, Charleston, 118.
 Legaré, Thomas, 118.
 Leger, Edward, 78.
 Leggett, Elizabeth Margery, 34.
 Leigh, Sir Egerton, 90.
 Leigh, Hon. Peter, 244.
 LeJau, Rev. Dr. Francis, 155, note 10.
 Lennon, Thomas, 206.
 Le Serurier, Susanne, 222, note z.

- Leseane, Elizabeth, 84.
 Leseane, Capt. Thomas, 116, 199
 (Then a lieutenant).
 Leseane, Wm. S. M., 171.
 Lestariette, Lewis, 109, note eee.
 Lesur, John, 83.
 Lever, Hon. A. F., 180, 189.
 Levy, Joseph, 204.
 Lewis, Eugenia Ann, 110.
 Lewis, John, 107.
 Lewis, Mary Ellen, 233.
 Lewis, Sir Watkin, 149.
 Lewis, Col. Wm. Lynn, 233.
 Lewisohn, Ludwig, 65.
 Liddell, Capt. George, 178.
 Lincoln, Gen. Benjamin, general
 order of, dated Feb. 11, 1780, con-
 solidating five South Carolina
 regiments into three, 178-179;
 182.
 Lindsay, Robert, 88, note 2
 Linning, Capt. Charles, 63, 167,
 note 26; 178.
 Little River Committee, letter of
 to Council of Safety, 135-137.
 Livingston, Jeanette, 226, note e.
 Livingstone, William, 61.
 Liviston, John, 98.
 Liviston, John, Jr., 98.
 Liviston, Margaret, 108.
 Liviston, Mrs. Rebecca (Thom-
 son), 98, note e.
 Liviston, Mrs. Sarah (Thomson),
 98, note e.
 Liviston, William, 108, note xx.
 Lloyd, Col. Albert, 51.
 Lloyd, Capt. John, 98, note f; 204
 (probably refers to the same
 man)
 Lloyd, Quartermaster Joseph, 204
 Lloyd, Lieutenant Joseph, 204.
 Lloyd, Thomas, lieutenant in
 Capt. Mills's company of So.
 Ca., 187.
 Lloyd, Thomas, of Pennsylvania,
 190.
 Lloyd, William, 187.
 Lock, Mr., 145.
 Lockett, Mary Jane, 225, note d.
 Logan, Elizabeth, 89.
 Logan, Col. George, 155, note 10.
 Logan, James, 190.
 Logan, Rev. Mr., 89.
 Logan, William, 190.
 Long, Felix, 113.
 Loockock, Aaron, 63.
 Loockock, Surgeon, 206.
 Lott, William, 127.
 Louthal, Hon. William, 150, note
 1; 151, note 2.
 Love, Capt., 57.
 Lower Towns (Indian), the, 56
 Lowndes, Hon. Rawlins, 193.
 Lubbock, Dr. H. T. W., 64.
 Lubbock, Governor F. R., of
 Texas, *Memoirs* of reviewed, 64.
 Lucas, William, 78
 Lushington, Capt. Richard, some
 members of the company of,
 113-114.
 Lyburt, Henry, 113.
 Lyman, Joseph Warren, 235.
 Lynch, Elizabeth, 172.
 Lynch, Bishop P. N., 118.
 Lynch Street, 215, note 6.
 Lynch, Thomas, Sr., 172, 215,
 note 6.
 Lyttelton, Governor William H.
 202, 217, 241, note 1.
 Macbeth, Malcolm, 189.
 Macdonald, Myles, 50.
 Mackenzie, Robert, 212, note 5.
 Magness, Peregrine, 14.
 Magrath, Hon. A. G., 284.
 Magrath, A. G., son of Hon.
 A. G., 68.
 Magrath, Mary Fuller, 284.
 Maine, Esther, 222, note z.
 Maine, William, 222, note z.
 Malcolm, John, 216, note a.
 Malkin, John, 83.
 Mallard, C. S., 52.
 Maltby, William, 123.
 Maner, Anna, 240.
 Manigault, Gabriel, 87, note 1.
 Manigault Capt. Joseph, 67.
 Manigault, Peter, 86, 87, 91, 95,
 244.
 Manning, —, son of William,
 215.
 Manning, William, 96.
 Manson, Mr., 88, note 2.
 Manton, Thomas, 127
 Margaret of Anjon, 152, note 3.
Margaret Tudor, reviewed, 58;
 mentioned, 285.
 Marion, Benjamin, 223, note z.
 Marion, Capt. Francis (subse-
 quently Lt. Col. and Gen.),
 grandson of Benjamin, order
 book of, quoted from, 29, note
 u; regiment of mentioned, 116
 (Lt. Col.); 184 (Capt.), 157, 178
 (Lt. Col.), 199 (Capt.), 201
 (Capt.), 205 (Lieutenant), 223,
 note z.

- Marion, Hester, 222-223, note z.
 Marion, Jean, 223, note z.
 Marler, James, 133.
 Marshall, Thomas, 82.
 Martiers, the, wreck at in 1733, 216-217, note a.
 Martin, Abram Marshall, 240.
 Martin, Annie Colcock, 240.
 Martin, Edmund, 240.
 Martin, Elizabeth Evans, 240.
 Martin, George W., 65.
 Martin, Governor John, of North Carolina, 19, 100, note *.
 Martin, J. Elmore, 250.
 Martin, John McLeod, 228.
 Martin, Lavalette, 240.
 Martin, Robert, 14.
 Martin, Hon. Wm D., 228.
 Mason, Capt. Richard, 178.
 Mason, Capt. William, 134, 199, 201, 205 (Lieutenant).
 Massett, Mr., 144.
 Master Taylor's Society in Charleston, 29.
 Mathews, John, 205, 206.
 Mathews, John, the, 158, note 18.
 Mathis, Rev. Samuel, 242.
 Mattison, John, 70.
 Maulard, Lubin, 24, note a.
 Maulard, Susanne, 24, note a.
 Maule, Rev. Robert, 155, note 10.
 Mauleverier, French officer, 152, note 3.
 Maury, Col. Richard L., address of before the Huguenot Society of South Carolina, mentioned, 188.
 Maxcy, Jonathan, President of the South Carolina College, 119.
 May, Benjamin, 71.
 Mayfield, Cant. John, 198.
 Maynard, J. G., 53.
 Mayson, Maj. (subsequently Lt. Col.) James, 3, note 98; 102, note x; 103, note bb.
 Mazyck, Capt. Daniel, 178.
 Mazyck, Henry B., 164.
 Mazyck, Isaac, 24, note a.
 Mazyck, Marianne, 24, note a.
 McBride, Rev. John T., 225, note d.
 McCall, Capt. John, 224, note c.
 McCalla, Rev. Daniel, 33, note ss; 34, note ww.
 McCauley, Andrew, 82.
 McCarty, Cornelius, 83, 124.
 McCarty, Dennis, 73.
 McClain, John, 74.
 McClendon, Jesse, 127.
 McCleary, Robert, 5.
 McCord, John, 98, note f.
 McCrady, Gen. Edward, *History of South Carolina Under the Royal Government* by, cited, 56; Wallace's and Meriwether's reviews of the *History of South Carolina* by, mentioned, 65; *South Carolina in the Revolution* by, mentioned, 180; mentioned, 223, note z.
 McDaniel, John, 72.
 McDonald, Capt. James, 134, 199.
 McDonald, Mary (should be Mary Jane Dunham), 51, 179.
 McFarlane & Player, 35.
 McGinney, Charles, 69.
 McGraw, Benjamin, 71.
 McGraw, Edward, 72.
 McGraw, William, 73.
 McGrieff, Patrick, 130, 131.
 McGuire, Merry, 11, 12.
 McIntosh, Maj. Alexander, 199.
 McIver, Rev. Mr., 47, note o4.
 McKelvey, Andrew, 74.
 McKewn, James, 82.
 McKinnie, Benjamin, 70.
 McKinnie, Mordicai, 14.
 McKinsey, Alexander, 73.
 McLeod, Anna, 227.
 McMaster, Bessie, 250.
 McMaster, F. H., 249.
 McMaster, Col. F. W., 250.
 McMaster, Flora, 250.
 McMaster, George B., 249.
 McMaster, George H., sketch of, 249-250.
 McMaster, Hugh, 249.
 McMaster, John, 249.
 McMaster, John Gregg, 250.
 McMaster, Louise, 250.
 McMaster, Mary, 249.
 McMaster, R. N., 250.
 McMaster, Rachel, 250.
 McMaster, Winnie, 250.
 McNeal, James, 130.
 McNeal, Neal, 244.
 McQueen, Ann, 43, note yyy.
 Meade, General George G., *Life of Humphreys's critical examination of Pennybacker's*, acknowledged, 65.
 Means, Edward, 107, note tt.
 Means, Governor John H., 53, 107, note tt.
 Meckee, Allen, 124.
 Meckee, John, 124.

- Meckee, William, 124.
 Mendenhall, —, 222.
 Menou, Susanne, 24, note a.
 Merchants of Charles Town in 1768 and 1769, lists of, mentioned, 27, note m.
Mercury, the (ship), 57.
 Metcalf, E. H., 54.
 Metcalf, Margaretta Van Tuyl, 54.
 Mew, Pauline Ladson, 235.
 Middleton, Hon. Arthur (1681-1737), 155, note 10.
 Middleton, Hon. Arthur (1742-1787), 193.
 Middleton, Hon. Henry (1717-1784), 88, note 2; 193.
 Middleton, Izard, 160, note 20.
 Middleton, Col. Thomas (1719-1766), 202, note 1; commission of as colonel, 202-203, 206.
 Middleton, Thomas, son of Hon. Henry, 88, note 2.
 Middleton, Thomas, son of Hon. William, 88, note 2.
 Middleton, Hon. William (1710-1785), 88, note 2.
 Mikell, Franklin M., 179.
 Miles, Charles, 130, 131.
 Miles, James, 130, 131.
 Miles, John, 131.
 Miles (Mils), Richard, 130.
 Miles, William Porcher, 166.
 Millar, Thomas, 11, 12.
 Milledge, Mr., 57.
 Miller, Elizabeth, 27.
 Miller, John, private Capt. Polk's rangers, 4.
 Miller, John, private Capt. Heatley's company, 74.
 Miller, John, private Capt. Jenkins's company, 124.
 Miller, Dr. Joseph Lyne, 190.
 Miller, Margaret C., 242.
 Miller, Hon. Stephen D., 186.
 Milling, Mary, 107, note tt.
 Milner, Deborah, 217.
 Milner, Mrs. Elizabeth (Brewton), 221, note r; 224, note c.
 Milner, Job, 217, note e.
 Milner, John, 114.
 Mills, Capt. William, roll of company of, 137-138.
 Mins, Richard, 133.
Minerva, the, 241, note l.
 Mis-Campbell, James, 83.
 Mitchell, Benjamin, 71.
 Mitchell, Clarence Blair, 67.
 Mitchell, H. W., Jr., 247.
 Mitchell, John Christopher, 171.
 Mitchell, William, private in Capt. Goodwyn's company, 11, 12.
 Mitchell, William, private in Capt. Cumming's company, 127.
 Mobile, 56.
 Mones, Thomas, 131.
 Mones, William, 131.
 Montagu, Lord Charles Greville, Governor of South Carolina, 100.
 Montgomery, Col. Archibald, 202.
 Montgomery, Prof. B. R., 119.
 Montgomery, John, private Capt. Kershaw's company, 14.
 Montgomery, John, private Capt. Lacey's company, 131.
 Montgomery, Robert, 131.
 Mont Orgueil Castle, 152, 153, note 3.
 Moore, Dr. Alexander, 49.
 Moore, David, 127.
 Moore, Miss, 172.
 Moore, Roger, 172.
 Moore, William, 137.
 Moore, William Adolphus, 227.
 Moreau, Rev. Charles J., 221.
 Morel, Ann, 43, note yyy.
 Morel, Mrs. Henrietta (Netherclift), 42.
 Morel, Henrietta, 43, note yyy.
 Morel, Henry, 43, note yyy.
 Morel, Hon. John, 42, 43, note yyy.
 Morel, John, 43, note yyy.
 Morel, Thomas, 43, note yyy.
 Moreland, Miss Caroline, 189.
 Morgan, Michael, 70.
 Morgan, Osmond, 74.
 Morgandollar family, items about, 116.
 Morgandollar, Gasper, 116.
 Morgandollar, John, 116.
 Morpor, Richard, 137.
 Morrall, Daniel, 136.
 Morrall, J. F., 52.
 Morris, Col. Lewis, Jr., 58.
 Morrow, James, 131.
 Mortimer, John Desmond, 51.
 Morton, Landgrave Joseph, 155, note 10.
 Moses, Jacob, 113.
 Motte, Capt. Charles, 184, 195, 199, 201.
 Motte, Col. Isaac, regiment of, mentioned, 116; 197 (Lt. Col.), 199 (Lt. Col.).

- Motte, Jacob, 222, note y.
 Motte, Mrs. Rebecca (Brewton), 222, note y.
 Moultrie, Annabella, 162.
 Moultrie, Hon. James, 162.
 Moultrie, Major John, 203.
 Moultrie, Capt. Thomas, 178, 199 (Lieut.).
 Moultrie, Col. (subsequently General) William, Henry Laurens's letter to, 6; regimental order by, 29, note u; 100, note *; regiment of, mentioned, 116; return of regiment of, 134-135; 160, notes 20 and 21; 167, regiment of, mentioned, 195, note 2; 197, return of regiment of, 199; hospital report of regiment of, 201; 204 (then Capt.).
 Moultrie, William, Jr., 134, 160, note 20.
 Moultrie, William L., 161.
 Mt. Hope plantation, 58.
 Mundy, Eleanor, 154, note 6.
 Mundy, Sir John, 154, note 6.
 Munro, Mrs. E. B., 121.
 Murray, Goodwyn, 110.
 Murray, William, Deputy Secretary of South Carolina, 1760, 203.
 Murray, William, private Capt. Dalton's company in Revolution, 83.
 Murrell, Capt. John Jonah, 33, 34, note uu.
 Murrell, Mrs. Martha (Hall), 38.
 Murrell, William, 245.
 Myddelton, Col. Charles Starkey, 106, 109, note ddd.
 Myddelton, William, 106.
 Myddelton, William J., 106, note ss.
 Myrick, Turner, 83.
 Nancy, the, 216, note a.
 Navy of South Carolina during the Revolution, seamen wanted for schooners of, 6.
 Neale, Walter, 113.
 Nelson, Abathiah Harvey, 57.
 Nelson, James, 57.
 Netherclift, Alexander, 43, note *.
 Netherclift, Mrs. Ann (McQueen), 43.
 Netherclift, Henrietta, 42-43, note yyy.
 Netherclift, Thomas, 43.
 Neufville, John, 84.
New Eclectic Magazine, the, 243.
 New Orleans, 56.
 Newspapers, the first German one in America, 182; an early one in South Carolina, 182.
 Newton, Mary, 32.
 Nicholls, Governor, of Louisiana, 48.
 Nichols, William, 113.
 Nickells, Richard, 14.
 Nickels, Alexander, 5.
 Nickels, James, 4.
Nightingale, the, 57.
 Nisbett, William, 220, note n.
 Noble (Le Noble), Henry, 155 note 10.
 Norfolk, Edward, Duke of, 60.
 North, Lord, 214.
 Norwood, John, 133.
 Notes and Queries, 56-59, 113-116, 174-180, 242-244.
 Nott, Samuel, 201.
 Oaks, Daniel, 71.
 O'Bryen, William, Jr., 43, note yyy.
 Ocean plantation, 236.
 Odell, Susannah, 226, note e.
 Odum, Abraham, 127.
 Oglethorpe's Expedition of 1740, mentioned, 217, note a.
 Oliphant, Dr. David, 193.
 O'Neill, Judge John Belton, *Bench and Bar of South Carolina* by, cited, 31, note bb.
Opelousas, the, 45.
Orange, the, 216, note a.
 O'Reily, Martha, 224.
 Orellie, Mr., 106, note ss.
 Oswald, Joseph, 125.
 Oswald, Mr., 87.
 Otey, Col. Armisted, 231, note h.
 Otey, Elizabeth, 232, note h.
 Otey, Isaac, 232, note h.
 Otey, Dr. James, 232, note h.
 Otey, Bishop James Hervey, 232, note h.
 Otey, Capt. John, 231-232, note h.
 Otey, Lucy, 231-232, note h.
 Otey, Mrs. Mary (Walton), 232, note h.
 Otey, Hon. Peter J., 232, note h.
 Otey, Walter, 232, note h.
 Over-Hills, the (Indians), 56, 57.
 Owen, Thomas McAdory, 115, 246.
 Owens, James, 71.
 Owens, John, 71.
 Owens, Joseph, 72.
 Owens, William, 71.
 Oxford and Cambridge, Henry Laurens's remarks and Dr.

- Garden's opinion concerning education at, 142-143.
 Padget (Paget), Jacob, 188.
 Padget, Samuel, 127, 128.
 Padget (Paget), William, 188.
 Page, John, sometime Lord Mayor of Dublin, 155, note 9.
 Palmer, Augusta, 287.
 Palmer, Rev. B. M., D. D., 287.
 Palmer, Sophronia Lucia, 224, note d.
 Paper Mill, an early one in South Carolina, 57.
 Parham, Powell H., 46.
 Parish, Johnston, 70.
 Parker, J. Harleston, 247.
 Parker, Mrs. Marguerite (Fleming), 192.
 Parker, Sir Peter, 157.
 Parker, William, private Capt Cumming's company, 127.
 Parker, William, on Little River Committee, 187.
 Parks, Edward S., 284.
 Parks, Mary Elizabeth, 284.
 Parler, William, 78.
 Parsons, Jacob Cox, 190.
 Parsons, Hon. James, 198.
 Parsons, Mrs. Martha (Trezevant), 26, note *.
 Parsons, Samuel, 26.
 Patrick, Charles, 5.
 Patrick, John, 127.
 Partridge, William, 11, 12, 205.
 Pawley, Anthony, 87, note jjj.
 Pawley, Mary Man, 36.
 Payne, John, 14.
 Payne, Peter, 187, 188.
 Pearis, Richard, 78, Henry Laurens's letter to, 79-80; 81.
 Pellum, Edward, 127.
 Pellum, William, 127.
 Pemble, Thomas, 14.
 Penman, Mr. (Probably James), 76.
 Penn, Thomas, 189.
 Penn, William, 189, 190.
 Pennington, Capt. Isaac, 97, note c.
 Perault, Prof. Paul H., 119.
 Perkins, James, 183.
 Peronneau, Arthur, 223, note z.
 Peronneau, Henry, 38.
 Peronneau, Henry William, 46, note n4.
 Peronneau, James, 184, 199.
 Persons, Richard, 74.
 Peters, Elijah, 11, 12.
 Peters, Samuel, 198.
 Peters, Solomon, 12, 13.
 Petigru, James L., 46, note n4.
 Petis, George, 127.
 Petrie, Mr., 145, 215.
 Pettus, Elizabeth, 232, note h.
 Pettus, Sir John, 232, note h.
 Pettus, Col. Thomas, 232, note b.
Philadelpische Zeitung, 182.
 Phillips, General (British), 172.
 Picket, James, 71.
 Pierce, President Franklin, 229.
 Piget, Nathaniel, 133.
 Pigott, John, Sr., 138.
 Pigott, John, Jr., 133.
 Pinckney, Col Charles (1732-1782), 193.
 Pinckney, Charles (1757-1824), 119, 176.
 Pinckney, Col. (subsequently Gen.) Charles Cotesworth, 42, 157, 160, note 21; 176, 178.
 Pinckney, Elizabeth Celestine, 58.
 Pinckney family, notes on in connection with the Brewtons, 174-176.
 Pinckney, Mrs. Frances (Brewton), 221, note r.
 Pinckney, Henry L., 185.
 Pinckney, Miss (married William Harleston, 1757-1816), 161.
 Pinckney, Thomas, founder of the South Carolina family, 175, 176.
 Pinckney, Major Thomas, his grandson, 178.
 Pinckney, William (1708-1766), 174, 175, 176.
 Pitt Street, 215, note 6.
 Pitt, William, 215, note 6; 241, note l.
 Plantation names referred to, 177, note 2.
 Platt, Mrs. Jane (Thomson), 98, note e.
 Platt, Thomas, 98.
 Player, Mrs. Charlotte Elizabeth (Thomson), 85, note eee.
 Player, Joshua, 35.
 Poinsett, Joel R., Stillé's sketch of referred to, 188.
 Polk, Capt. Ezekiel, return of company of, 8-5.
 Polk, William, 4.
 Pollard, Capt. Richard, 178.
Polly, the, 216, note a.
 Pons, William, 188.
 Poole, Abraham, 70.
 Poole, Seth, 69.

- Poole, William, 60.
Popp's Journal, 1777-1783, mentioned, 182.
 Porcher, Nan, 52.
 Port Royal, the natural, 281.
 Port Royal Island, the battle on, Feb. 4, 1779, mentioned, 114.
 Porter, Hon. B. F., 116.
 Porter, Mrs. Elizabeth, widow, 241.
 Porter, Josiah, 4.
 Porter, Matthew, 174.
 Porter, Mrs. Susannah, widow of Matthew, 174, 175.
 Postell, James, 128.
Postilion, the, 216, note a.
 Postmaster of Charleston, the first after the Revolution, 82.
 Potts, Jonathan, 4.
 Pou, Gavin, 101, note p.
 Powell, Howell, 216, note a.
 Powell, Robert William, 1:2, note y.
 Poyas, Mrs. Elizabeth Ann, books by condemned, 181.
 Prescott, William, two of the same name in the same company, 188.
 Prescotte, John, 83.
 Presler, Peter, 127.
 Preston, Gov. James Patton, of Virginia, 107, note tt.
 Preston, Col. Robert Taylor, 107, note tt.
 Prestwood, Augustine, 14.
 Prévost, Gen. Augustine, 146, 167.
 Prévost, Mrs., 145.
 Prévost, the Misses, 145.
 Price, Samuel, 136.
 Prichard, Thomas, 125.
 Prince George, Fort, Keowee, 56, 57.
Prince of Orange, the, 241, note l.
 Pringle, Sir John, 86.
 Prioleau, Hon. Samuel, 185, 186, report of committee of which he was sometime chairman on the question of State Rights incorrectly stated by Prof. Ramage, 184, correctly stated, 185; report of committee of on Senator Ramsay's resolutions, mentioned, 187.
 Prioleau, T. G., 163.
 Prior, Seth, 88.
 Proveaux, Capt. Adrian, 178.
 Provincial Congress of South Carolina, the Second, remarks as to, 180, note 121; 193.
 Pryor family, references to, 59.
 Publications Received, 59-66, 117-120, 181-188, 245-247.
 Purcell, Rev. Henry, D. D., 41, 44, note c; 46, 47, 49.
 Purves, John, 74.
 Quash, Annabella Harleston, 162.
 Quash, Constantia Harleston, 162.
 Quash, Edward Harleston, 162.
 Quash, Elizabeth Margaret, 162.
 Quash, Hannah Harleston, 162.
 Quash, Robert Hasell, 162.
 Quash, Robert Hasell, Jr., 162.
 Quash, Sarah, 161.
 Quash, Sarah Annabella, 162.
 Quelch, Capt. Benjamin, 155, note 10.
 Rae, Mr., 7, 8.
 Raines, Judge C. W., 64.
 Ramage, Prof. B. J., sketch of Hugh S. Legaré by, reviewed, 118-120, 183-188, 246.
 Ramsay, Alan, 87, note 1.
 Ramsay, Dr. David, *History of the Revolution in South Carolina* by, mentioned, 220.
 Ramsay, Judge Ephraim, 42, note xxx.
 Ramsay, Dr. John, State Rights resolutions of, 186-187.
 Randolph, James, 11, 12.
 Rapley, Richard Andrews, 61, 68.
 Rattray, John, 26, note *.
 Ravenel, Daniel, 24, note a; 192.
 Ravenel, J., 192.
 Ravenel, Samuel Prioleau, sketch of, 192.
 Rayford, Matthew, 71.
 Rayford, William, 71.
 Rawdon, Lord, 220.
 Read (note Reid), Dr. William, 168.
 Reid, Oliver Middleton, 225, note d.
 Remington, John, 206.
 Reybaz, Mr., 87, 88, 89, 95.
 Reybaz, a younger brother of the above, 87, 88, 89, 95.
 Reyly, Miles, 137.
 Reynolds, Benjamin, 123.
 Reynolds, James, Sr., 124.
 Reynolds, James, Jr., 124.
 Reynolds, Richard, 124.
 Reynolds, Sophia V., 242.
 Reynolds, William, Sr., 128.
 Rhett, Col. Alfred, 164.
 Rhett, Charlotte Haskell, 111.
 Rhett, Col. Robert Barnwell, 232, note h.

- Rhett, Col. William, 155, note 10.
 Rice, Mr., M. P., 214.
 Rice, Mrs., 34.
 Richardson, Capt. Edward, pay-bill of company of, 69-70.
 Richardson, Mrs. H. W., 189.
 Richardson, James Burchell, 112.
 Richardson, Mr., of Edinburgh, 179.
 Richardson, Col. Richard, 70, 102.
 Richman, Jacob, 78.
 Ricks, —, 38.
 Ridgway, Robert, 64.
 Ridley, William, 4.
 Rilliet, Bartholomew, 144, 145.
 Rindrick, Palmore, 131.
 Rion, Col. James H., 249.
 Rivers, Mr., 196.
 Rivers, Stephen, 124.
 Rivers, W. C., 164.
 Rivers, Prof. Wm. J., 223, note z.
 Robbins, Daniel, 135, 136.
 Roberts, Elizabeth, 46.
 Roberts, John, 83.
 Roberts, Lt. Col. Owen, 194, 204 (Capt).
 Robison, Joseph, 131.
 Rock Spring plantation, 58.
 Rodrigues, Isurune, otherwise Joseph Salvador, 63.
 Rogers, William, 70.
 Rose, Alexander, 226, note e.
 Ross & Mill, 212, note 5.
 Roten, Leven, 127.
 Rottin, John, 73.
 Rous, Mr., M. P., 147.
 Roux, Capt. Albert, 178.
 Rowan, Benjamin, 4.
 Rowe, Christopher, 101, note p.
 Rowland, Elizabeth Brooks, 284.
 Rowland, Thomas B., 189.
 Rows, Thomas, 133.
 Rugeley, A. J., 237-8.
 Rugeley, Mattie, 237.
 Rumph, Capt. (subsequently Col.) Jacob, company of, mentioned, 109, note zz; 109, note fff.
 Runnals, William, 74.
 Rupp, Annie, 52.
 Russell, Capt. Charles, 98.
 Russell, D. H., 121.
 Russell, Eugenia, 98.
 Russell, John, 83.
 Russel, Mr., account of Maj. Barnard Elliott's trouble with, 195-196.
 Russe, Thomas, 124.
 Rutherford, Robert, 124.
 Rutledge, Capt. (subsequently Col. and Gen.) B. H., 164.
 Rutledge, Edward, 168.
 Rutledge, Hon. John, 193, 215, note 6.
 Rutledge, John, Jr., 105-106, note nn.
 Rutledge, Street, 215, note 6.
 Sabb, Elizabeth, 109.
 Sabb, William, 109.
 Sabine, Lorenzo, *The American Loyalists* by, cited, 168, note 28.
 Salley, Capt. A. Govan, 109, note zz.
 Salley, A. S., Jr., editor of this magazine, genealogy of the Trezevant family by, 24-56, genealogy of the Thomson family by, 97-113, genealogy of the Colcock family by, 216-241, *The History of Orangeburg County, 1704-1782*, by, cited, 97, note b; 98, notes d and f; 99, notes k, l and m; 100, notes n and o; 101, notes q, r, s, t and u; 102, notes v, w, y and z; 103, notes bb, cc, dd and ee; 106, notes pp and qq; 108, note yy; 109, note zz; papers from the private collection of, printed, 82-83, 84-85, 125-129, 131-133, 137-188; article on the founding of Columbia by, mentioned, 118; bibliography of the women writers of South Carolina by, noticed, 182.
 Salley, Capt. John, 106, note tt.
 Salley, Mary, 106, note tt.
 Sally, the schooner, 129.
 Sally, the snow, 216, note. a.
 Salvador, Abigail, 63.
 Salvador, Elizabeth, 63.
 Salvador, Francis, of Amsterdam and later of London, grandfather of Francis, of South Carolina, copy of grant of arms to, 60-61.
 Salvador, Francis, of South Carolina, sketch of by Hühner reviewed, 59-64.
 Salvador, Jacob, father of Francis of South Carolina, 61.
 Salvador, Jacob, son of Francis of South Carolina, 63.
 Salvador, Joseph, of Amsterdam, father of Francis of Amsterdam and London, 60, 61.
 Salvador, Joseph, of London and South Carolina, son of Francis

- of Amsterdam and London, 61, 62, 63-64.
- Salvador, Mrs. Sarah (Salvador), widow of Francis of South Carolina, 68.
- Salvador, Susannah, 68.
- Sams, Charles, 124.
- Savage, Thomas, 193, 204.
- Savannah, the, 163.
- Saxe-Gotha Township. Committee of, letter of Henry Laurens to, 77-78.
- Saxon, James, 14.
- Searborough*, the, 241, note 1.
- Schaper, Wm. A., *Sectionalism and Representation in South Carolina* by, acknowledged, 190.
- Schuyder, Capt. Daniel, 97, note c.
- Scott, Ann, 171.
- Scott, Benjamin, 124.
- Scott, David, 124.
- Scott, John, 171.
- Scott, Jonathan, 171.
- Scott, Julia, 51.
- Scott, Richard, 125.
- Scott, William, 124.
- Scott, Lt. Col. William, 178.
- Screven, Capt. Benjamin, 138.
- Screven, Mrs. Martha (Bremar), 26.
- Screven, Saville, 26.
- Screven, T. F., 189.
- Scrimzeour, Eliza A., 116.
- Seabrook, Governor Whitmarsh B., 58.
- Second Regiment of South Carolina. returns of, 134-135, 199; hospital report of, 201.
- Sessions, Sammel, 14.
- Sewell, Ann, 47.
- Shaftesbury papers, mentioned, 58.
- Sharpe, Mary, 175.
- Sharpington, Mrs. Ann, 225, note e.
- Sharpington, John, 225, note e.
- Shaw, Daniel, 4.
- Sheed, George, 31, note ee.
- Shepherd, Charles, 128.
- Sherman's march, mentioned, 121.
- Shine, Hattie, 52.
- Shireman, Michael, 124.
- Shirley, Elizabeth, 232, note h.
- Shirley, Elizabeth, Jr., 232, note h.
- Shirley, Richard, 232, note h.
- Shubrick, John, 199.
- Shubrick, Capt. Thomas, 160, note 21; 178.
- Siders, John, 78.
- Simmons, Ebenezer, 81 note ee.
- Simmons, Jeremiah, 14.
- Simons, Ann Ball, 168.
- Simons, Benjamin, 153, note 18.
- Simons, B. B., 67.
- Simons, Prof. Charles Dewar, 119.
- Simons, Rev. James Dewar, 160, 243, 244.
- Simpson, Hugh, 131.
- Simpson, James, 127.
- Sims, William, private Capt. Jenkins's company, 128.
- Sims, William, private Capt. DuBose's company, 138.
- Singleton, Richard, 70.
- Sinkler, Anna, 111.
- Sinkler, William H., 111.
- Skirving, Capt. James, Jr., letter of to Henry Laurens, 128-129.
- Skirving, Col. William, detachment of regiment of, mentioned, 114.
- Slann, Capt. Peter, 155, note 10.
- Slater, John, 127.
- Slater, John, Jr., 127.
- Sloan, Douglas, 179.
- Sloan, William, 70.
- Smith, —, student at Genevé, 1774, 215.
- Smith, —, a soldier and a patroon, 158, note 18.
- Smith, Rev. Dr., provost of the College at Philadelphia, 1772, 87, note III.
- Smith family, descendants of the Landgraves Smith, mentioned, 181.
- Smith, Benjamin, 168.
- Smith, Charles, private Capt. Lushington's company, 114.
- Smith, Charles, private Capt. Mills's company, 137.
- Smith, Cleland K., 67.
- Smith, Prof. Edward Darrell, 119.
- Smith, Gen. Gustavus W., 231.
- Smith, Mrs. Harriet, 41, note.
- Smith, Henry, 127.
- Smith, Horace J., 189.
- Smith, John, 71.
- Smith, Capt. John Carraway, 178.
- Smith, Joseph, 70.
- Smith, Joshua Gordon, 177.
- Smith, Joshua Hett, 21 (Jo:), 176-177.
- Smith Josiah, Jr., MS. diary of, cited, 108, note ff.
- Smith, Josiah, a descendant of the above, 287.

- Smith, Katharine, 177, note 1.
 Smith, Margaret Seabrook, 287.
 Smith, Martha, 226, note e.
 Smith, Col. Roger, 157, letter of to Maj. Isaac Harleston, 160, note 21.
 Smith, Samuel, 226, note e.
 Smith, Sam. O., 46.
 Smith, Sarah Gordon, 177.
 Smith, Mrs. Susannah, 221, notes a.
 Smith, Thomas, Sr., of Broad Street, merchant, 26, note *.
 Smith, Thomas, Jr., 97, note c; 156.
 Smith, Thomas, of New York in 1715, 226, note e.
 Smith, William, of Charleston in 1799, 49.
 Smith, William, private in Capt. DuBose's company in the Revolution, 83.
 Smith, William, of Charles Town, 1740, 244.
 Smith, Judge William, of South Carolina, 183, 185, 186.
 Smith, Judge William, of New York, 177, 226, note e.
 Smith, Chief Justice William, of New York, subsequently of Canada, 177, 226, note e.
 Smith, William, of the English army, grandfather of Judge William, of New York, 226, note e.
 Smyly, John, 187.
 Snelling, Abraham, 216, note a.
 Snelling, John, 11, 12.
 Snowden, Joshua, 124.
 Snowden, Yates, 125, note 116.
 Sojourner, Jacob, 127.
 Sojourner (Surginor), John, 73.
 Solomon, Joseph, 114.
 Somers, Ann Olney, 168.
 South Carolina Continental Regiments, Lincoln's order consolidating five of them into three, 178-179.
 South Carolina Gazette, *The*, first issues of, mentioned, 182.
 South Carolina Historical Society, quarterly announcements of, 67-68, 121-122, 189-191, 247-248; the magazine thereof for its members, 121; new members added to the roll of, 67, 121, 189, 247; donations made to, 67-68, 121-122, 189-190, 247-248.
 Southern Review, *The*, referred to, 188.
 Southern Quarterly Review, *The*, 187-188.
 Sowl, Benjamin, 188.
 Sowl, McKinney, 188.
 Speers, James, 127.
 Spidel, Abraham, 118.
 Springer, —, son of Silvester, 201.
 Springer, Margaret, 201.
 Springer, Silvester, 201.
 Spurlock, Robert, 69.
 Stack, Jacob, 198.
 Stagner, Daniel, 198.
 Stall, John, engraving of Benjamin West's painting, "William Penn's Treaty with the Indians", by, account of, 189-190.
 Stanaland, Hugh, 186.
 Stanhope, Lord, 145.
 Stanley, Benjamin, 127.
Star of the West, the, 168.
 Stateburg, refutation of the claim made that it once came near being made the State capital, 245.
 State Rights, South Carolina's position on the question of, discussed, 188-187.
 St. Clair, Gen. Arthur, 82.
 St. David's Parish, roll of volunteer militia company of, 182-188.
 Stead, Benjamin, 86, 87, note 1.
 Steel, John, 14.
 Steuben, Baron, 172.
 Stevens, George, 124.
 Stevens, Rt. Rev. P. F., 67.
 Stevens, William, 63.
 Stewart, Robert, 57.
 St. Helena's Parish, roll of volunteer militia company of, 123-125.
 Stiles, Copeland, 241, note 1.
 Stiles, John, 241, note 1.
 Stillé, Charles J., sketch of Joel R. Poinsett by, referred to, 188.
 St. Marie, Capt. Levacher de, 178.
 St. Martin, Capt., 178.
 Stocker, Mrs. Jewella (Bull), 112.
 Stockman, Agnes Hannah, 238.
 Stone, Benjamin, 201.
 Stone, Capt., 196.
 Stone, James, 88.
 Stone, Prichard, 72.
 Stone, Thomas, 83.
 Stoney, John, 88.
 Story, Elliott, 241, note 1.

- Story, Thomas, 190.
 Story, Judge W. W., 190.
 Stuart, Albert Rhett, 113.
 Stuart, Alexander, 4.
 Stuart, Barnwell S., 113.
 Stuart, Benjamin Rhett, 110, note ggg; 113.
 Stuart, Benjamin Rhett, Jr., 113.
 Stuart, Charles, 9.
 Stuart, Claudia, 113.
 Stuart, Claudia Smith, 113.
 Stuart, Elizabeth, 113.
 Stuart, Ellen, 113.
 Stuart, Emma, 113.
 Stuart, George, 127.
 Stuart, Dr. James, 112.
 Stuart, James, 187.
 Stuart, John, Indian Agent for the Southern provinces of North America, 8, 181.
 Stuart, Julius Walker, 113.
 Stuart, Margaret Ellen, 113.
 Stuart, Marjorie, 113.
 Studavant, Thomas, 127.
 Suberly, Mr., 30, note z.
 Sumner, Charles, and the Treaty of Washington, D. H. Chamberlain's review of Charles Francis Adams's address on, acknowledged, 181.
 Sumter, Gen. Thomas, first mention of in South Carolina records, 56-57. Congressman Lever's bill for a monument to, mentioned, 180; mentioned, 119, 178, note 3; 184.
 Surginor, John, 73.
 Swan, Stephen, 82.
 Swilla, John, 14.
 Swinney, John, 83.
 Taber, Albert R., 110.
 Taber, Albert R., Jr., 110.
 Taber, Emma, 110.
 Taber, May, 110.
 Taber, William R., 111.
 Taber, William R., Jr., 110.
 Talmadge, Major, 21.
 Tamer, the man-of-war, 76.
 Tanner, Edward, 158, note 10.
 Tapley, John, 11, 13.
 Tarleton, Lt. Col. Banastre, 57.
 Tate, Mr., Indian Agent, 7, 8.
 Tattnall, Josiah, 205.
 Taylor, Abraham, 187.
 Taylor, Ann, 54.
 Taylor, Mrs. Ann (Timothy), 49, note r4.
 Taylor, Caroline Claudia, 50.
 Taylor, Charles, 56.
 Taylor, Columbia Maria, 49.
 Taylor, Edward, 54.
 Taylor, Edward Fisher, 53.
 Taylor, Elizabeth Willoughby, 49.
 Taylor, Francis, 73.
 Taylor, George Washington, 54.
 Taylor, Henry Pendleton (1784-1832), 49.
 Taylor, Henry Pendleton (1832-1874), 50.
 Taylor, Henry Pendleton (1854-), 54.
 Taylor, Heyward Trezevant, 54.
 Taylor, James B., *Life of*, 116.
 Taylor, Hon. John, 43, note zzz; 186.
 Taylor, Martha Ann, 49.
 Taylor, Mary, 54, 180.
 Taylor, Mary Norwood, 50.
 Taylor, Matilda Catherine, 49.
 Taylor, Thomas, 54.
 Tea, paragraphs in letter of Henry Laurens to his son John relating action at American ports regarding the landing of, in 1774, 211-212; the action of the people of Charles Town as to that arriving there November 22, 1774, 212, note 5.
 Terry, Benjamin, 201.
 Terry, Jeremiah, 205.
 Tetard, Mr., 30, note z.
 Tharin, Daniel, 113.
 Theus, Caroline, 107.
 Theus, Capt. Simeon, 178.
 Thomas, Dr. T. Gaillard, 24, note a.
 Thomas, William, 74.
 Thompson, Hon. Hugh S., 246, 248.
 Thomson, Mrs. Ann, 108, notes ww and xx.
 Thomson, Ann, 111.
 Thomson, Ann Catherine, 35, 43, note zzz.
 Thomson, Anna, 111.
 Thomson, Mrs. Caroline (Theus), 107, note uu.
 Thomson, Caroline, 110.
 Thomson, Charles Moses, 107.
 Thomson, Charles Robert, son of Col. Wm. Russell, 110, 111.
 Thomson, Charles Robert, son of Charles Robert, 111, 112.
 Thomson, Charlotte, dau. of Col. William (1727-1796), 107.
 Thomson, Charlotte, dau. of Col. William Russell, 108, note ss; 110.

- Thomson, Charlotte Elizabeth, 85.
 Thomson, Charlotte Lucilla, 111.
 Thomson, Eleanor, 112.
 Thomson, Eliza, 85, 54.
 Thomson, Elizabeth, 108.
 Thomson, Mrs. Elizabeth (Sabb), 110.
 Thomson, Elizabeth Cornelia, 111.
 Thomson, Emma Myddelton Haskell, 110.
 Thomson, Emma Virginia, 111, 112.
 Thomson, Mrs. Eugenia (Russell), 108.
 Thomson, Eugenia, dau. of Col. William (1727-1796), 106.
 Thomson, Eugenia, dau. of the first Charles Robert, 111.
 Thomson, Harriet, 107.
 Thomson, Harriet Rachel, 107.
 Thomson, James Hamden, 85, 86, note fff; 48, note zzz.
 Thomson, Mrs. Jane, wife of Col. Moses, 97, 98, note e.
 Thomson, Jane, dau. of Col. Moses, 98.
 Thomson, Jane, dau. of first John, 108.
 Thomson, Jane Sophianisba, 107.
 Thomson, James Stuart, 111.
 Thomson, John (1), son of Col. Moses, 98, 108.
 Thomson, John (2), son of Col. William (1727-1796), 106.
 Thomson, John (3), son of 2d. Moses, 108.
 Thomson, John Hrabowski, 111, 112.
 Thomson, John Lewis, 110.
 Thomson, John Linton, 110, 111.
 Thomson, John Paul, son of Col. William (1727-1796), 107.
 Thomson, John Paul, son of Wm. Sabb, 110.
 Thomson, Lewis Septimus, 112.
 Thomson, Mrs. Margaret (Liviston), 108, note xx.
 Thomson, Margaret, dau. of 2d. Moses, 108.
 Thomson, Margaret, dau. of John Linton, 111.
 Thomson, Margaret Ellen, 111.
 Thomson, Mrs. Martha (Trezevant), 29, note x; 48, note zzz.
 Thomson, Mary, 106.
 Thomson, Mary Caroline, 112.
 Thomson, Mary Eugenia, 110.
 Thomson, Col. Moses, and Son^o of His Descendants, 97-113; sketch of 97-98.
 Thomson, Moses (2d.), son of Col. Moses, 98, 108, 205, 206.
 Thomson, Paul, 112.
 Thomson, Paul Swainston, 111.
 Thomson, Rebecca, dau. of Col. Moses, 98.
 Thomson, Rebecca, dau. of Col. William (1727-1796), 106.
 Thomson, Sarah, 98.
 Thomson, Sophianisba, 107.
 Thomson, Thomas Sabb, 111.
 Thomson *vs* Dulles, 109, note aaa.
 Thomson, Col. William (1727-1796), son of Col. Moses, mentioned, 8, 11, 12, 13, 69, 71, 73, 98, 107, note vv; 108, notes ww and xx; Henry Laurens's letter to, 80-81, sketch of, 98-106; portrait of, 104; note on, 177-179.
 Thomson, Col. William Russell (1781-1807), son of Col. William, 98, note e; 106, sketch of, 108-110.
 Thomson, William Russell, son of William Sabb, 110.
 Thomson, William Russell, son of 1st. Charles Robert, 111.
 Thomson, William Sabb, 107, note uu; 110.
 Thurston, Judge Buckner, 120.
 Thureton, G. P., 120.
 Tilghman, Lt. Col. Tench, letter of to Col. John Laurens, printed, 20-23, referred to, 68, 176; 177.
 Tilley, Josiah, 82.
 Tilley, Nathaniel, 82.
 Tillmon, Eron, 137.
 Tilney, John S., 189.
 Timothy, Mrs. Ann, widow of Peter, 81, note bb.
 Timothy, Catherine, 28.
 Timothy, Mrs. Elizabeth, 28.
 Timothy, Lewis (or Louis Timothée), 28, 182.
 Timothy, Peter, 180, note 121; 193.
 Toquoh, 56.
 Tollenaché, Capt., 75.
 Tonym, Governor Patrick, of East Florida, Alexander Innes's letter to, 75-76.
 Toomer, Benjamin, 128.
 Toomer, Henrietta, 285.
 Toomer, Henry, 235.
 Toomer, Joshua, 82, 124.

- Toomer, Mrs. Sabina (Vander Horst), 32.
 Torrans, John, 226, note e.
 Touchstone, Christopher, 127.
 Touchstone, Frederick, 127.
 Touchstone, Henry, 127.
 Touchstone, John, 127.
 Touchstone, Jonas, 127.
 Towles, Capt. Oliver, 178.
 Townsend, Paul, 217, note e.
 Townsend, Stephen, 218, note g.
 Travern, Daniel, 131.
 Trezevant, Adam Sewell, 53, 55-56.
 Trezevant & Cochran, 51.
 Trezevant, Ann Elizabeth, 55.
 Trezevant, Ann Sarah, 31, 44, 46, note l 4.
 Trezevant, Ann Sewell, 47, 53.
 Trezevant, Ann Timothy, 41, 49.
 Trezevant, Anne, 54.
 Trezevant, Annie Briscoe, 53.
 Trezevant, Annie Sewell, 53.
 Trezevant, Brooks Rachel, 46.
 Trezevant, Brooks Robert, 38, 46.
 Trezevant, Mrs. Catherine (Crouch), 29, 46, note l 4.
 Trezevant, Mrs. Catherine (Timothy), 28, note r; 30, note z.
 Trezevant, Catherine Elizabeth, dau. of Peter (1768-1854), 42.
 Trezevant, Catherine Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Daniel Heyward, 48.
 Trezevant, Charles Edward, 50.
 Trezevant, Charles Simmons, 47, 51, 179.
 Trezevant, Charlotte, dau. of Theodore (1722-1801), 30, 36.
 Trezevant, Charlotte, dau. of George Warren Cross, 53.
 Trezevant, Charlotte Gignilliat, 47, 52, 179.
 Trezevant, Cornelia Van Orsdell, 56.
 Trezevant, Daniel (-1726), the founder of the South Carolina family, genealogical account of the family of, 24-56; sketch of, 24-25.
 Trezevant, Daniel (-1706), son of Daniel, the founder, 25.
 Trezevant, Daniel (1726-17—), son of Theodore (-1732), 26, 27, notes l and o; 28, note o.
 Trezevant, Daniel (1768), son of Isaac, 25, 27, 30, note z; 34, note xx.
 Trezevant, Daniel (1759-1784), son of Daniel (-1768), 27, 28, note o.
 Trezevant, Daniel Heyward (1796-18—), son of Peter (1768-1854), 41, 47, 180.
 Trezevant, Daniel Heyward (1829-1847), son of Daniel Heyward (1796-18—), 47.
 Trezevant, Daniel Heyward (1857-), son of James Davis, 53, 55.
 Trezevant, Daniel Heyward (1868-1857-), son of Daniel Heyward (1857-), 55.
 Trezevant, Eliza, 88.
 Trezevant, Eliza Wienges, 56.
 Trezevant, Mrs. Elizabeth, or Emmaline, (Wells), 28, note q.
 Trezevant, Mrs. Elizabeth (Miller), 27, note l.
 Trezevant, Elizabeth, dau. of Theodore (-1732), 26.
 Trezevant, Elizabeth, dau. of Theodore (1722-1801), 30.
 Trezevant, Elizabeth Catharine, dau. of John Farquhar (1791-1820), 47 (Elizabeth Willoughby), 179.
 Trezevant, Elizabeth Catherine, dau. of Peter (1768-1854), 41.
 Trezevant, Elizabeth Martha, 26, note j; 30, 35.
 Trezevant, Mrs. Elizabeth Willoughby (Farquhar), wife of Peter (1768-1854), 40, 41.
 Trezevant, Elizabeth Willoughby, dau. of Theodore Mathias, 50.
 Trezevant, Mrs. Emmaline, or Elizabeth, (Wells), 28, note q.
 Trezevant, Esther, 27, 34.
 Trezevant, Eva Whitthorne, 51.
 Trezevant family, genealogy of, 24-56, notes on, 179-180.
 Trezevant, Francis (1750-1751), eldest child of Theodore (1722-1801), 30.
 Trezevant, Francis (1759-1760), seventh child of Theodore (1722-1801), 30.
 Trezevant, George Sewell, 48, 54, 179.
 Trezevant, George Timothy, 51.
 Trezevant, George Warren Cross, 47, 52.
 Trezevant, Mrs. Henrietta Morel (Netherclift), 43, note zzz.

- Trezevant, Henry, 41.
 Trezevant, Henry Gignilliat, 52.
 Trezevant, Isaac, 25, 27, note k.
 Trezevant, James, son of Theodore (1722-1801), 30.
 Trezevant, James, son of John Timothy (1758-18—), 37.
 Trezevant, James Davis, 41, note ttt; 43, note *; 47, 53.
 Trezevant, James Hamilton, 46.
 Trezevant, James Peter, 47 (appears as Peter James), 51 (appears as Peter James), 179.
 Trezevant, Jesse Howell, 48.
 Trezevant, John Edward, 47.
 Trezevant, John Farquhar (1791-1820), 36, note ggg; 41, 43, note zzz; 46-47, 179.
 Trezevant, John Farquhar (1867—), 51.
 Trezevant, John Pollard, 37.
 Trezevant, John Timothée, 37, note nnn; 46, 51.
 Trezevant, John Timothy (1758-18—), 30 (appears as John), 37 (appears as John), 43, note zzz; 46, note l 4; letter of to Major Isaac Harleston, mentioned, 179, printed, 242.
 Trezevant, John Timothy, son of above, 38.
 Trezevant, Julia Cogswell, 55.
 Trezevant, Lewis, son of John Timothy (1758-18—), 38.
 Trezevant, Lewis (1770-1808) Crouch (dropped the Crouch), son of Theodore (1722-1801), 29, note x; 35, note ccc; 36, 42-43, 46, note l 4.
 Trezevant, Lewis Crouch, 38.
 Trezevant, Lewis Cruger, son of Judge Lewis (1770-1808), 38, 43.
 Trezevant, Lewis Cruger, son of Brooks Roberts, 46.
 Trezevant, Lewis George, 41.
 Trezevant, Lucy Mary, dau. of Dr. Daniel Heyward (1796-18—), 49, 180.
 Trezevant, Lucy Mary, dau. of Dr. George Sewell, 179.
 Trezevant, Madalane, 25.
 Trezevant, Margaret Elizabeth, 52.
 Trezevant, Maria, 38.
 Trezevant, Marian, 25.
 Trezevant, Martha, dau. of Theodore (—1732), 26.
 Trezevant, Martha, dan. of Daniel (—1768), 27.
 Trezevant, Martha, dau. of Dr. John Timothy (1758-18—), 38.
 Trezevant, Martha, dau. of Peter (1768-1854), 41, 179.
 Trezevant, Mary, 51, 179.
 Trezevant, Mary Eva, 53.
 Trezevant, Mary Muller, dau. of James Davis, 53.
 Trezevant, Mary Muller, dau. of Daniel Heyward (1857—), 55.
 Trezevant, Matilda Emmaline, 42, 50.
 Trezevant, Nathaniel Macon, 37.
 Trezevant, Norman West, 52.
 Trezevant, Octavius Undecimus 42 (appears as Octavius Medicemus), 179 (should read *eleventh* child of Peter).
 Trezevant, Ora Campbell, 46.
 Trezevant, Peter, eighth child of Theodore (1722-1801), 30.
 Trezevant, Peter (1768-1854), tenth child of Theodore (1722-1801), 29, note x; 30, 38-41, 43, note zzz; 179.
 Trezevant, Peter, son of Dr. Daniel Heyward (1796-18—), 48.
 Trezevant, Peter Dnnlap, 41.
 Trezevant, Peter James, 53.
 Trezevant, Peter John, 43-49.
 Trezevant, Robert Farquhar, 50.
 Trezevant, Robert Gilchrist, 49, 180.
 Trezevant, Robert John, 41.
 Trezevant, Robert Wotherspoon, 54.
 Trezevant, Rosa Elmore, 53.
 Trezevant, Sarah, 30, note z.
 Trezevant, Sarah King, 48.
 Trezevant, Sarah Wigfall, 55.
 Trezevant, Sarah Wotherspoon, 53, 55.
 Trezevant, Mrs. Susan (Menou), 25.
 Trezevant, Mrs. Susannah (Maulard), wife of Daniel, the founder, 25, note b.
 Trezevant, Mrs. Susannah, wife of Isaac, 27, note k.
 Trezevant, Susannah, dau. of Theodore (—1732), 26, 31.
 Trezevant, Susannah, dau. of Daniel (—1768), 27.
 Trezevant, Theodore, of Anthon, Perche, France, father of Daniel (—1736), founder of the South Carolina family, 24, note a; 25.

- Trezevant, Theodore (-1732),
 son of Daniel (-1726), 25, 26,
 27, notes l and o.
 Trezevant, Theodore (1722-1801),
 son of Theodore (-1732), 26,
 28-29, 30, notes z and aa.
 Trezevant, Theodore (1772-1772),
 son of Theodore (1722-1801), 31.
 Trezevant, Theodore, son of Dr.
 John Timothy (1758-18—), 87.
 Trezevant, Theodore Henry (1767-
 1768), son of Theodore (1722-
 1801), 30.
 Trezevant, Theodore Henry, son
 of Dr. Daniel Heyward (1796-
 18—), 180.
 Trezevant, Theodore Mathias, 28,
 note p; 38, note qq; 41, 42,
 note yyy; 50.
 Trezevant *vs* Broughton, 28, note
 p; 38, note qq; 42, note yyy.
 Trezevant, Walter Wolfe, 55.
 Trezevant, William Baker, 53.
 Trezevant, William Howell, 49,
 180.
 Trezevant, Willoughby Farqu-
 har, son of Dr. Daniel Heyward
 (1796-18—), 49.
 Trezevant, Willoughby Farquhar,
 son of Dr. George Sewell, 55.
 Trott, Chief Justice Nicholas, 155,
 notes 9 and 10.
 Trotter, Joseph, 74.
 Troup, John, 129.
 Tryon, Governor, of New York,
 burning of the residence of,
 described, 139-140.
 Tryon, Mrs., 139, 140.
 Tryon, Miss, 139-140.
 Tudor, *Margaret*, Miss Colcock's
 novel, 58, 235.
 Tunno *vs* Trezevant et al, 35, note
 ddd.
 Turquand, Rev. Paul, 108, note xx.
 Turnbull, John, 113.
 Turner, Capt. George, 178.
 Tyrral, —, 90.
 Ulmer, Philip, 83.
 University of the South, 232, note
 h.
 Valentine, William, 127.
 Valk, Mrs. (Jacob ?), 41, note.
 Van Orsdell, Ella Wilson, 55.
 Van Orsdell, Virginia, 56.
 Vance, Moses, 69.
 Vander Dussen, Thomas, 205.
 Vander Horst, Capt. Arnoldus,
 Henry Laurens's letter to, 6.
 Vander Horst, Capt. Elias, 204.
 Vander Horst, William, 32.
 Varambaut, Francis, 26, note g.
Vathek, William Beckford's work,
 mentioned, 40.
 Vaughn, Isaac, 73.
 Venning, Sophie Haskell, 171.
Venus, the, 216, note a.
 Vick, Annie, 51.
Virgin's Venture, the, 216, note a.
 Voltaire, 87.
 Waddel, Rev. Moses, D. D., 118.
 Wade, Benjamin, 74.
 Walkman, Mark, 113.
 Wall, Frances, 50.
 Wall, George, 50.
 Wallace, Prof. D. D., 65.
 Wallace, Micajah, 70.
 Waller, Benjamin, 113.
 Waller, Rev. C. B., 50.
 Waller, Eleanor, 50.
 Walter, Richard, 130.
 Walton, Mary, 232, note h.
 Wantoot plantation, 192.
 Ward, Benjamin, 206.
 Ward, Henry Dana, 109-110, note
 fff.
 Ward, James, 127.
 Ward, Joshua, 129.
 Waring, Capt., 167, note 26.
 Waring, E. H., 246.
 Waring, J. B., 166.
 Waring, Joseph Ioor, 110.
 Waring, Richard, 180.
 Warley, Capt. Felix, 68, 178.
 Warley, Capt. George, 178.
 Warren, John, Sr., 133.
 Warren, John, 133.
 Washington, George, mentioned,
 16, 20, 21, 22, 180; letter of to
 Lt. Col. John Laurens, men-
 tioned, 66.
 Washington Light Infantry, 36.
 Wason, Hugh, 137, 138.
 Waties, Judge Thomas, 223.
 Watson, Samuel, 8, note 98; 4.
 Wayne, D. G., 34, note zz.
 Wayne, Elizabeth, 34.
 Wayne, Francis Asbury, 34.
 Wayne, Gabriel William, 34.
 Wayne, Jacob, 34.
 Wayne, Kitty, 34, note yy.
 Wayne, Richard, 113.
 Wayne, William, 34.
 Wayne, William, son of above, 34.
 Weatherford, William, 15.
 Webb, Benjamin, 216, note a.
 Webb, B. C., 171.

- Weems, Mason L., life of Marion by, condemned, 181.
 Weir, George, 127.
 Welch, James, 127.
 Wells, Miss, 37.
 Wells, Egdezar (?), 28.
 Wells, Elizabeth, or Emmaline, 28.
 Wells, Joseph, 11, 13.
 Wells, Sidney (?), 28.
 Welshnyesen, Daniel, 217, note c.
 Wendell, C., 247.
 Wentworth, Lord, 151, note 2.
 Wentworth, Philip, 151, note 2; 154.
 Werly, Melcher, 113.
 West, Benjamin, John Stall's engraving of the painting, "William Penn's Treaty with the Indians", by, account of, 189-190.
 West, Richard, 88.
 Wethrington, Richard, 127.
 Wethrington, Thomas, 127.
 Whitbread, the brewery of, 40.
 White, Mr., 57.
 White, Ezekiel, 69.
 White, Robert, 14.
 Whitmarsh, Thomas, 182.
 Whitthorne, Eva, 51.
 Wickham, John, 201.
 Wienges, Annie Baker, 55.
 Wienges, Frederick Lewis, 55.
 Wienges, Margaret Moorer, 55.
 Wienges, Othniel Henry, 55.
 Wienges, Othniel Hydrick, 55.
 Wienges, Sarah Wotherspoon, 55.
 Wigfall, Arthur T., 54.
 Wigfall, Joseph, 36, note fff; 158.
 Wigfall, Leir Durand, 35, 36, note fff; 54.
 Wigfall, Sarah, 54.
 Wigfall, Col. Thomas (?), 160, note 21.
 Wigg, Wm. Hazzard, 223, note z.
 Wiggins, John, 187.
 Wilkie, Agnes T., 226.
 Wilkins, Ann Hawke, 226, note e.
 Wilkins, Esther, 225, note e.
 Wilkins, Isaac, father of Judge Martin, 225, note e.
 Wilkins, Isaac, son of Judge Martin, 226, note e.
 Wilkins, Judge Martin, 225-226, note e.
 Wilkinson, Edward, 10, 78, 80, 81, 83, Henry Laurens's letter to, 79.
 Williams, Hon. David R., 186.
 Williams, Francis, 156, note 12.
 Williams, Gardner, 11, 13.
 Williams, Joseph, private Capt. Heatley's company, 73.
 Williams, Joseph, private Capt. Jenkins's company, 124.
 Williams, Mrs. Mary, 51.
 Williams, William, 131.
 Williams, Winthrop, 50.
 Williamson, Col. Andrew, Cherokee expedition of, 1776, 63; 204 (Then a lieutenant).
 Williamson, John, 178.
 Williamson, Mrs. Louisa E. (Anacrum), 45.
 Williamson, William, 193.
 Willis, Elizabeth, 154, 156.
 Wilson, Ann, 38.
 Wilson, Rev. James, 41.
 Wilson, Governor John Lyde, 185.
 Wilson, Rev. Robert, D. D., 122.
 Wilson, Samuel, 4.
 Wilson, William, 72.
 Wimpey, Henry, 71.
 Winn, Richard, 12, 13, 71, 72.
 Winningham, Thomas, 72.
 Winningham, William, 12, 13.
 Wisconsin State Historical Library Building Memorial Volume, acknowledged, 117.
 Wise, Major Samuel, 102, note x.
 Wofford, Capt. Benjamin, 198.
 Wood, Thomas, 15.
 Woodfall, the printer, 143.
 Woodhouse, Mrs. Sarah Ellen, 50.
 Woodman, Catharine, 240.
 Woodson, Thomasia, 111.
 Woodward, Dr. Henry, 223, note z.
 Woodward, John, of Winnsborough, lieutenant in the 'Revolution, 71.
 Woodward, John, son of Dr. Henry, Commissioner of the Church Act, 1706, 155, note 10.
 Woodward, Col. Richard, son of Dr. Henry, 223, note z.
 Woodward, Capt. Thomas, pay-bill of company of, 71-72.
 Woodward, William, 83.
 Wootan, Daniel, 73.
 Wootan, John, 73.
 Wragg, Elizabeth, 87, note 1.
 Wragg, Joseph, 87, note 1.
 Wright, Sir James, Royal Governor of Georgia, 7, 8.
 Wright, John, 15.

- | | |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| Wright, Capt. Samuel, 37, note
III. | Young, Elizabeth, 35, note ccc. |
| Wyatt, Mrs. — (Cocke). 37. | Young, Thomas, 35, note ccc. |
| Wyley, Henry, 11, 12. | Young Warrior, of Estatowih,
56. |
| Yates, David Saylor, 49. | Zachry, Thomas, 127. |

PUBLICATIONS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL SOCIETY

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.
Volume I. 1857. \$2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.
Volume II. 1858. \$2.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.
Volume III. 1859. Out of print.

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.
Volume IV. 1887. Unbound, \$2.00. Bound, \$3.00

Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society.
Volume V 1897. Paper, \$2.00

Memoir of Professor F. A. Porcher, late President of the
Society. 1889. 25c.

8 vo. pp. 6.

Journal of a Voyage to Charlestown in So. Carolina by
Pelatiah Webster in 1765. Edited by Prof. T. P. Harri-
son. 1898. 50c

8 vo. pp. 18.

Oration delivered on the third anniversary of the South
Carolina Historical Society, by James Louis Petigru. 1858.
25c.

8 vo. pp. 16. Reprinted in Vol. 2 of Collections.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Maga-
zine. | Published quarterly by | the South Carolina Historical
Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., |
Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume I. | [Seal of
the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans
& Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1900.

Unbound, \$4.00

CONTENTS: Letter from Thomas Jefferson to Judge William John-
son, 8-12; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 13-41,
186-151, 218-222, 311-322; Papers of the First Council of Safety of the
Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 41-75,
119-135, 183-212, 279-310; The Bull Family of South Carolina, 76-90;
Book Reviews and Notices, 91-94; Exchanges, 94-98, 167-172, 271-275,
346-351; Notes and Queries, 98-107, 174-180, 263-271, 342-346; The South
Carolina Historical Society, 107-118, 180-181, 277-278, 351; A Cherokee
War Document, 151-153; Blake of South Carolina, 153-166; Publica-
tions Received, 172-174, 275-276, 351; Letters from Judge William
Johnson to Thomas Jefferson, 206-212; first Rules of the St. Cecilia
Society, 228-227; Middleton of South Carolina, 228-262; Circular Let-
ter from Gov. Guerard to C. K. Chitty, 323-324; The Colleton Family
in South Carolina, 325-341; Obituary, 352; Index, 353-398.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume II. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1901.

Unbound, \$4.00

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 8-26, 97-107, 167-193, 259-267; Mission of Col. John Laurens to Europe in 1781, 27-43, 108-125; Letter from Gen. Christopher Gadsden to Mr. Thomas Morris, May 30th, 1790, 44-45; Barnwell of South Carolina, 46-88; Gen. Thaddeus Kosciuszko to Maj. Alexander Garden, 126-127; Col. Miles Brewton and Some of His Descendants, 128-152; Letters of Ralph Izard, 194-204; Izard of South Carolina, 205-240; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 268-272; Captain William Capers and Some of His Descendants, 273-298; Notes and Queries, 89-98, 153-157, 241-253, 299-302; Publications Received, 93-96, 157-166, 253-256, 302-305; The South Carolina Historical Society, 96, 166, 256-257, 306; Necrology, 166, 257-258; Index 307-343.

The | South Carolina Historical | and | Genealogical Magazine | Published quarterly by the | South Carolina Historical Society | Charleston, S. C. | Edited by | A. S. Salley, Jr., | Secretary and Treasurer of the Society. | Volume III. | [Seal of the Society.] | Printed for the Society by | The Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., | Charleston, S. C. | 1902.

Unbound, \$4.00.

CONTENTS: Papers of the First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, June-November, 1775, 8-15, 69-85, 123-138; Army Correspondence of Col. John Laurens, 16-23; Daniel Trezevant, Huguenot, and Some of His Descendants, 24-56; Notes and Queries, 56-59, 113-116, 174-180, 242-244; Publications Received, 59-66, 117-120; 181-188, 245-246; The South Carolina Historical Society, 67-68, 121-122, 188-191, 247-248; Necrology, 68, 192, 249-250; Letters from Hon. Henry Laurens to His Son John, 1773-1776, 86-96, 139-149, 207-215; Papers of the Second Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party in South Carolina, November, 1775-March, 1776, 193-201; Officers of the South Carolina Regiment in the Cherokee War, 1760-61, 202-206; Capt. John Colcock and Some of His Descendants, 216-241.

Members get a discount of 25 per cent. on the above prices.

The Magazines will be bound at 60c additional per volume.

Address A. S. SALLEY, JR., Sec. and Treas.,
Charleston, S. C.